

CONTENTS



بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

Selected Supplications from Sahifah al-Mahdiyyah

:Writer

Sayyed Murtaza Mujtahedi Sistani

:Published in print

Almas

:Digital Publisher

Ghaemiyeh center of computerized researches

Contents

۵	Contents
۱۰	Contents
۱۰	INTRODUCTION
۱۰	CHAPTER ONE
۱۱	CHAPTER TWO
۱۱	CHAPTER THREE
۱۲	CHAPTER FOUR
۱۳	CHAPTER FIVE
۱۵	CHAPTER SIX
۱۷	CHAPTER SEVEN
۱۷	CHAPTER EIGHT
۱۷	CHAPTER TEN
۱۸	CHAPTER TWELVE
۱۹	INTRODUCTION
۶۱	MURTADA MUJTAHIDI SISTANI
۶۱	CHAPTER ONEON PRAYERS
۶۱	[۱]
۶۳	[۲]
۶۳	[۳]
۶۴	[۴]
۶۸	[۵]
۷۰	[۶]
۷۱	[۷]
۷۳	[۸]

۷۴	[۹]
۷۵	[۱۰]
۷۹	[۱۱]
۷۹	[۱۲]
۸۰	[۱۳]
۸۰	[۱۴]
۸۱	[۱۵]
۸۱	[۱۶]
۸۴	[۱۷]
۸۵	[۱۸]
۸۵	[۱۹-۲۱]
۸۸	[۲۲]
۸۸	[۲۳]
۹۱	[۲۴]
۹۳	[۲۵]
۹۵	[۲۶]
۹۵	[۲۷]
۹۶	[۲۸]
۹۶	[۲۹]
۱۲۱	[۳۰]
۱۳۴	[۳۱]
۱۳۵	[۳۲]
۱۳۹	[۳۳]
۱۳۹	[۳۴]
۱۴۳	[۳۵]
۱۴۳	[۳۶]

۱۴۶	[۳۷]
۱۵۰	[۳۸]
۱۵۱	[۳۹]
۱۵۸	[۴۰]
۱۶۰	[۴۱]
۱۶۰	[۴۲]
۱۶۲	[۴۳]
۱۶۲	[۴۴]
۱۶۷	[۴۵]
۱۶۸	[۴۶]
۱۷۱	[۴۷]
۱۷۳	[۴۸]
۱۷۷	[۴۹]
۱۸۴	[۵۰]
۱۸۵	[۵۱]
۱۸۶	[۵۲]
۱۸۷	[۵۳]
۱۸۸	[۵۴]
۱۸۸	[۵۵]
۱۹۰	[۵۶]
۱۹۰	[۵۷]
۱۹۲	[۵۸]
۱۹۳	[۵۹]
۱۹۴	[۶۰]
۱۹۵	[۶۱]
۱۹۶	[۶۲]

۱۹۶	[۶۳]
۱۹۹	[۶۴]
۱۹۹	[۶۵]
۲۰۱	[۶۶]
۲۰۱	[۶۷]
۲۰۳	[۶۸]
۲۱۵	[۷۰]
۲۱۵	[۷۱]
۲۱۶	[۷۲]
۲۱۶	[۷۳]
۲۲۱	[۷۴]
۲۲۲	[۷۵]
۲۲۳	[۷۶]
۲۳۳	[۷۷]
۲۳۸	[۷۸]
۲۴۶	[۷۹]
۲۴۷	[۸۰]
۲۴۸	[۸۱]
۲۶۹	[۸۲]
۲۷۱	[۸۳]
۲۷۱	[۸۴]
۲۷۱	[۸۵]
۲۷۵	[۸۶]
۲۷۷	[۸۷]
۲۸۴	[۸۸]
۲۹۴	ZIYARAH ASHURA

INTRODUCTION

THE PERSISTENCE IN SUPPLICATIONS AND IT'S IMPORTANCE. ١٩

NECESSITY OF PRAYER TO THE LEADER OF THE TIME (may our souls be sacrifice for him) ٢١

THE FIRST OPPRESSED IN THIS WORLD. ٢٧

AN ADMONITION FROM HAJJ SHEIKH RAJAB ALI AL-KHAYAT (may Allah be pleased with him) ٢٩

AN IMPORTANT EXPERIENCE OF HAJJ SHEIKH HASAN ALI ISFAHANI. ٣٣

ORGANIZING GATHERINGS FOR SUPPLICATION. ٣٥

BE AWARE OF THE DUTIES DURING THE TIME OF OCCULTATION. ٣٧

HABITUATED WITH OCCULTATION PERIOD. ٣٩

THEY ALTER YOUR WAYS OF THOUGHT! ٤٣

TO THE CHIEF OF THE PRESENT WORLD. ٤٥

THE IMPORTANCE OF PAYING ATTENTION TO THE AWAITING LEADER (may our soul be sacrificed for him). ٥١

ANTICIPATING FOR RELIEF OR BELIEVING IT. ٥١

THE EXALTED RANK OF THE AWAITED IMAM (may our soul be sacrificed for him)
ACCORDING TO AHLULBAYT (peace be upon them). ٥٣

CHAPTER ONE

ON PRAYERS

IMAM'S PRAYER (THE PROOF OF ALLAH) (may our souls be sacrifice for him). ٨١

PRAYER IN THE SACRED MOSQUE OF JAMKARAN. ۸۳

PRAYER FOR CONCENTRATION. ۸۵

PRAYER OF RELIEF AND IT'S SUPPLICATION. ۸۷

PRAYER SEEKING FOR HIS HELP (may our souls be sacrifice for him). ۹۳

DEDICATION OF PRAYER TO HIM (peace be upon him) ON THURSDAYS ۹۷

PRAYER FOR REQUEST ON FRIDAY NIGHT. ۹۹

CHAPTER TWO

ON QUNUT SUPPLICATION

SUPPLICATION FOR THE REAPPEARANCE OF IMAM (peace be upon him) DURING THE QUNUT. ۱۰۳

THE QUNUT OF OUR MASTER, THE PROOF (peace be upon him). ۱۰۵

THE SECOND SUPPLICATION IN HIS QUNUT (may our souls be sacrifice for him). ۱۰۷

THE THIRD SUPPLICATION IN HIS QUNUT (may our souls be sacrifice for him) ۱۱۳

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (peace be upon him) IN FRIDAY PRAYER'S QUNUT. ۱۱۵

CHAPTER THREE

THE SUPPLICATIONS AFTER PRAYER

SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (may our souls be sacrifice for him) AFTER EVENING COMPULSORY PRAYERS. ۱۱۷

SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (may our souls be sacrifice for him) AFTER THE OBLIGATORY PRAYERS. ۱۱۹

SUPPLICATION TO BE OFFERED AFTER THE COMPULSORY PRAYERS, IT MAKE ONE

VICTORIOUS IN MEETING WITH THE IMAM (may our souls be sacrifice for him). ۱۲۱

SUPPLICATIONS TO WITNESS THE IMAM. ۱۲۳

THE SUPPLICATION AFTER DAWN PRAYER ۱۲۷

SUBH). ۱۲۷)

SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (peace be upon him) AFTER DAWN PRAYER (SUBH). ۱۲۹

THE SUPPLICATION TEACHES BY IMAM OF THE TIME (peace be upon him) TO A MAN
FOR IMPELING DIFFICULTIES. ۱۲۹

SUPPLICATION FOR RELIEF AFTER DAWN AND NOON PRAYERS ON FRIDAYS AND
OTHER DAYS. ۱۳۵

SUPPLICATION FOR QUICK RELIEF OF THE IMAM (peace be upon him) AFTER NOON
PRAYER. ۱۳۷

SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (peace be upon him) AFTER (ASR) AFTERNOON PRAYER. ۱۴۱

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (may our souls be sacrifice for him) AFTER
EVERY TWO (RAKA'AT) UNITS OF THE NIGHT RECOMMENDED PRAYER. ۱۴۵

CHAPTER FOUR

ON WEEKLY SUPPLICATIONS

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (may our souls be sacrifice for him) ON
THURSDAYS. ۱۴۹

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (peace be on him) ON THURSDAY
AFTERNOON TILL THE LAST HOUR OF FRIDAY. ۱۴۹

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (may our souls be sacrifice for him) ON
FRIDAY NIGHT. ۱۵۱

SUPPLICATION OF ALAWI MISRI FOR IMAM AL-MAHDI (may our souls be sacrifice

for him) TO BE RECITED WHEN ON DIFFICULTIES. ٢٥٣

THE VIRTUES OF SUPPLICATION OF NUDBAH. ٢٠١

SUPPLICATION OF NUDBAH. ٢٠١

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (peace be on him) ON FRIDAY. ٢٢٧

PRAYER FOR DARRAB AL-ISFAHANI. ٢٢٩

THE VIRTUES FOR RECITING SURAH AL-ISRAA'I EVERY FRIDAY NIGHTS. ٢٣٩

CHAPTER FIVE

ON MONTHLY SUPPLICATON

THE NARRATED SUPPLICATION FROM OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME
(May our souls be sacrifice for him) TO BE RECITED IN THE HOLY MONTH OF RAJAB.

٢٤١

ANOTHER SUPPLICATION NARRATED FROM HIM (may oour souls be sacrifice for
him) TO BE RECITED EVERY DAY IN THE HOLY MONTH OF RAJAB. ٢٤٧

THE THIRD SUPPLICATION IT IS RECITED DURING THE DAYS OF THE HOLY MONTH
OF RAJAB. ٢٤٩

SUPPLICATION ON THE THIRD DAY OF THE HOLY MONTH OF SHA'BAN. ٢٥٣

THE VIRTUES OF THE NIGHT OF THE MIDDLE OF SHA'BAN. ٢٥٧

SUPPLICATION IN THE NIGHT OF THE MIDDLE OF SHA'BAN. ٢٥٩

SUPPLICATION OF IFTITAAH. ٢٦٣

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (peace be on him) ON THE TWENTY THIRD
DAY IN THE HOLY MONTH OF RAMADAN. ٢٧٧

SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (peace be on him) ON THE TWENTY THIRD NIGHT OF THE

HOLY MONTH OF RAMADAN. ۲۸۱

ANOTHER SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (may our souls be sacrifice for
him) ON THE TWNTY THIRD NIGHT IN THE HOLY MONTH OF RAMADAN. ۲۸۳

THE THIRD SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (may our souls be sacrifice for
him) ON THE

TWENTY THIRD NIGHT OF THE HOLY MONTH OF RAMADAN. ٢٨٥

SUPPLICATION ON THE DAY OF GHADEER FESTIVAL. ٢٨٧

THE GLORIFICATION (TASBIH) OF OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (peace be on him) FROM THE EIGHTEENTH DAY TO THE END OF THE MONTH ٢٩٥

CHAPTER SIX

ON GENERAL SUPPLICATION THAT IS NOT SPECIFIED FOR ANY CERTAIN DAY

SUPPLICATION OF AL-AHD. ٢٩٧

THE SECOND SUPPLICATION OF AL-AHD. ٣٠٣

SUPPLICATION DURING THE DAYS OF OCCULTATION. ٣٠٩

SUPPLICATION OF COGNITION (MA'RIFAH) TO BE RECITED DURING THE DAYS OF OCCULTATION. ٣١٧

ANOTHER SUPPLICATION TO BE RECITED DURING THE OCCULTATION. ٣٣١

ANOTHER SUPPLICATION TO BE RECITED DURING THE OCCULTATION. ٣٣٣

THE SUPPLICATION OF (GAREEQ) A SUNK PERSON. ٣٣٥

SUPPLICATION FOR RESCUE FROM AFFLICTIONS. ٣٣٧

SUPPLICATION OF (FARAJ) RELIEF (O' MY LORD! MY AFFLICTION IS GREAT). ٣٣٩

SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (peace be on him) IN A SPECIFIED TIME. ٣٤١

SUPPLICATON OF IMAM (may our souls be sacrifice for him). ٣٤٥

SUPPLICATION OF SAHM LEIL. ٣٤٧

ANOTHER SUPPLICATION NARRATED FROM HIM (may our souls be sacrifice for him).

THE SUPPLICATION OF (YA NUR AL-NUR) O' THE LIGHT OF THE LIGHT, FROM THE
IMAM, THE PROOF (may our souls be sacrifice for him). ۳۵۳

ANOTHER SUPPLICATION FROM HIM (peace be on him). ۳۵۳

SUPPLICATION WITH GREAT SIGNIFICANCE [FOR ACCOMPLISHMENT OF
DEMANDS]. ۳۵۵

SUPPLICATION ORDERED ITS WRITING AND DRINKING BY OUR MASTER, THE
LEADER OF THE TIME (peace be on him) FOR RECOVERY FROM SICKNESS. ۳۵۷

THE NARRATED SUPPLICATION FROM HIM (peace be on him) FOR RESCUE FROM
NARROWNESS AND DIFFICULTIES. ۳۵۹

PRESERVATION FOR OUR MASTER, AL-QA'IM (may our souls be sacrifice for him). ۳۶۳

SUUPPLICATION OF THE SHI'A, WHEN OUR MASTER INTENDS GOING OUT (May our
souls be sacrifice for him). ۳۶۳

PRAYER FOR THE LEADER OF WOMEN, FATIMAH ZAHRA (peace be on her) [O' Allah
bless Fatimah and her

father...] ۳۶۵

THE VIRTUES OF THE CHAPTERS (SURAH) THAT COMMENCE WITH "SABBAH". ۳۶۷

CHAPTER SEVEN

(IN USE OF MEANS THROUGH OUR MASTER (may our souls be sacrifice for him

SUPPLICATION THROUGH MEANS (TAWASSUL) POPULARLY KNOWN AS
SUPPLICATION OF KHAJAH NASEER (may Allah have mercy on him). ۳۶۹

SEEKING FOR MEANS (TAWASSUL) THROUGH OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE
TIME (peace be upon him). ۳۹۳

SEEKING FOR MEANS THROUGH HIM PEACE BE ON HIM, IN EVERY DIFFICULT
ISSUES (YA- FAARISAL HIJAZ). ۳۹۵

ANOTHER SEEKING MEANS THROUGH HIM (may our souls be sacrifice for him) (O'
THE LEADER OF THE TIME). ۳۹۵

ANOTHER SEEKING OF MEANS THROUGH HIM PEACE BE ON HIM. ۳۹۷

CHAPTER EIGHT

ON WRITING LETTER TO IMAM

HOW TO WRITE LETTER TO OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (peace be
upon him). ۳۹۹

CHAPTER NINE

(ON ISTIKHARAH (REQUESTING FOR WHAT IS BEST

THE FIRST ISTIKHARAH (REQUESTING FOR WHAT IS BEST) USING CHAPLETS. ۴۰۷

SECOND ISTIKHARAH WITH CHAMPLET. ۴۰۹

CHAPTER TEN

ON PRESERVATION OF AL-YAMANI AND HIS STORY

THE STORY OF PRESERVATION OF AL-YAMANI. ٤١١

PRESERVATION OF AL-YAMANI. ٤١١

CHAPTER ELEVEN

(ON ZIYARAH (VISITING THROUGH SUPPLICATION

DONATING THE RECOMPENSE OF ZIYARAH TO OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE
TIME (may our souls be sacrifice for him). ٤٣١

ZIYARAH A'ALI YASEEN ٤٣١

THE ZIYARAH OF NUDBAH. ٤٤٣

ZIYARAH OF OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (may our souls be sacrifice for
him) ON FRIDAY. ٤٥٧

THE ZIYARAH OF THE LEADER OF THE TIME (May our souls be sacrifice for him) [You
observe it when you are scared and in difficulties] ٤٦١

ZIYARAH ON THE HOLY STANDING POINT. ٤٦٣

ZIYARAH RAJABIYYAH. ٥٠٣

THE FIRST ZIYARAH FOR OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (May our souls be
sacrifice for him) IN THE HOLY TUNNEL. ٥٠٧

THE SECOND ZIYARAH FOR OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (may our souls
be sacrifice for him) IN THE HOLY TUNNEL. ٥٠٩

THE THIRD ZIYARAH FOR OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (peace be on
him) IN THE HOLY TUNNEL. ٥٠٩

CHAPTER TWELVE

ON ZIYARAH FOR THE DEPUTIES OF OUR MASTER, AL-QA'IM (may our souls be sacrifice for him) AND OTHER REPORTED SUPPLICATIONS AND ZIYARAH

ZIYARAH FOR THE DEPUTIES OF IMAM (may our souls be sacrifice for him). ۵۱۷

SUPPLICATION OF SIMMAAT. ۵۲۱

SUPPLICATION OF KHIDR (peace be on him) KNOWN AS SUPPLICATION OF KUMAIL.

۵۳۵

CONCLUSION OF THE BOOK

ZIYARAH ASHURA ۵۵۵

THE SUPPLICATION AFTER READING THE ZIYARAH ASHURA. ۵۶۵

INTRODUCTION

Due to the bad political atmosphere that was established by the perverted and cursed government of the Abbasid and Umayyad and inability of (Alawis) the descendant of Ali to convene a Just nation, our holy Imams (peace be upon them) were not opportune to explain the divine mysteries, to this end it was said the first person (whose right was usurped was Ali son of Abi Talib (peace be upon him

The Prophet (peace be upon him and his family) had a lot mystery that wasn't known except by few individuals ... if not because of the despotic rulers of this nation the mystery could have be divulged to us

They did not explain and divulge this mystery to general people except to few among their associates and friends hence they were not able to reveal the mysteries and spiritual facts due to the weakness of the people to endure it, because they were under the usurped government which will prevail till the coming of the divine government

Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him) said regards the following verse, {by the night when {it journeys on

It is the usurped nation which shall prevail till the coming of the awaited

(one, Imam Mahdi (peace be on him

They mentioned a lot of these mysteries under the pretext of prayers and supplications through which you perceive it and the facts in it

The explanations given by the Ahlulbayt (peace be upon them) did not only confined to the political atmosphere of their time rather they have mentioned other important issues in ideology and exalted sciences in the prayers and supplications. The manifestation of this fact is by referring back to their supplications. In addition to their explanation concerning mysteries and ideology, they have also treated a lot of issues that has impact in human's life and they have also enlightened the society the best lesson in life

Be aware precisely the "Psalm of Imam Sajjad" which its authenticity was approved by the awaiting Imam Al- Mahdi (May our souls be sacrifice for him), you will observe how Imam Sajjad (peace be upon him) has expound tremendous facts in a short word under the pretext of prayers and supplications. You should also be precise in other supplications from Imam Sajjad (peace be upon him) and other Imams from the (progeny of the holy Prophet (peace be upon them

Presently we will mention some similitude of the lively lessons which they have teaches us through supplications

:We pray to Allah in the Gospel supplication of Imam Sajjad (peace be upon him) that

.O' God I seek for exalted determination from thee

This is a word of exhortation from Imam Zainul Abideen for all those that are calling Allah. Meaning that any caller, who

lowered himself, will request from Allah to grant him an exalted determination so that he might possess a tremendous changing in his life, henceforth his existence will have fundamental effect and impact in the society. This fact will be manifested when the light of the Imam (peace be upon him) flashes the heart of human being

The supplications which was a sublime mountain of guardianship for who desired to go to the right side valley and climb the sublime mountain of guidance should take off his shoes and purify his wears and study the manner of prayers and its acceptance in order to envisage concern and acceptance. This is what came to us from the Qur'an and traditions of the infallible ones, so hold fast with it in order to benefit from it and don't be despaired from God's comfort. {of God's

{comfort no man despairs, excepting the people of the unbelievers

Be certain of that as you will envisage the light and you will also be acquainted with the mystery because the Imams (peace be on them) guides people to mysteries and facts in all they have said in their prayers and supplications

.THE PERSISTENCE IN SUPPLICATIONS AND IT'S IMPORTANCE

Persistence in supplications has important impact in acceptance of supplication so that the caller achieves his objectives. This is an important point which all callers should take note of, because majority of people may not be able to achieve their aims just for reading their prayers and supplications for a time. For instance a sick person whose sickness is minor

can treat his sickness once but those whose sickness is chronic needs long time treatment for its cure, the same apply to those having psychiatric or psychological sickness, peoples that are affected with this type of sickness whether chronic or not cannot subdued it with one supplication rather it is incumbent on him to take repetition of prayers till he is fully cure and relief of his sickness just like other physical sickness.

To this end as the physical sickness need repetition of treatment in order to see the impact of the drugs the same applies to any issues that fall into the scope of supplication, then it is necessary to make repetition of our prayer in order to see the impact of its acceptance.

Indeed, it is possible for some people to attain their ambition by offering supplication once but that is very rare and uncommon. It is not proper for other people to expect the acceptance of their prayers by just offering supplication for once. So repetition of supplication is one of the emphases laid by the infallible ones in their traditions (peace be on them).

NECESSITY OF PRAYER TO THE LEADER OF THE TIME (may our souls be sacrifice for him)

Praying for the reappearance of our master, the God's remnant in the world is the most important prayer during the time of his occultation, because he is our companion, the leader of the time and the guardian of the worlds, how then do we heedless of him while he is our leader! Negligence of

the Imam is negligence of one of the principle of Religion, and then we should initially
.pray for him before praying for ourselves, our family and our brothers

Sayyid Al-Ajal Ali bn Taa'us in his book title "Jamal Al-Usbuy" said: we have presented in the book the precise duty to be done during the day and night and the importance which the exemplary ones has previously given in their prayer for Imam Mahdi (peace be upon him) which implies that praying for him is very essential for the Muslims and the Believers. We have also related a narration under the supplication after (Zuhr) mid day prayer as supplication from Imam Ja'afar Sadiq bn Muhammad (peace be upon .(him) which he offers for Imam Mahdi (peace be upon him

Like wise we had mentioned a narration under the supplication of after (Asr) afternoon prayer where Imam Musa Al-Kazim bn Ja'afar (peace be upon him) has prayed for Imam Mahdi (peace be upon him). So imitating Imam Ja'afar and Al-Kazim .is a pretext for those who know their reputation and rank in Islam

Ibn Taa'us after mentioning the virtues of offering prayer for ones brother said: If offering prayer for ones brother possess all this virtue what will be the virtue for he who offer pray for his chief who was the cause of his existence and you believe that if not him God couldn't have created you and other creatures in his and your time, and all you possess was due to the grace of his existence (peace

.(be upon him

I advise you not to put forward yourself and other creatures in your prayer and
allegiance before him

Prepare your mind and your tongue when praying to that tremendous master and personality. Don't have the believe that Imam need your prayer, never and never hence such believe show the illness of your allegiance and your doctrine, requesting you to pray for him was due to his right known to you and his immense kindness to you. If you offer prayer for him before yourself, that will make the ways of accepting
your prayer closer and quicker before God Almighty

Ways of accepting prayers has been band due to our atrocities and if you offer prayer for him before the owner of life and death your prayer may be accepted because of him. Then you include yourself in the prayer you offered for him in the company of his favour for the expansion of God's mercy, honor and providence on you for attaching
yourself with his rope during your supplication

Avoid the impression that you've not seen so and so person among our elders we are following that are observing all I am saying to you, that you met them being
.(negligence of Imam (peace be upon him

I am telling you to act according to what I told you because it is a clear reality, to God; it is a scandalous for those that neglect Imam after all that been mentioned in his
respect

How will Imam (peace be upon him) regard those who neglected him? Is

it as you neglected this distinct position? It doesn't mean to offer a lot of prayers to him! He whose prayer for him is legalized in your daily compulsory acts

.Then you don't have an excuse if you did not show importance and concern to him

It was said in "Mikyalil Makarim" that supplication according to the Qur'anic verses and Prophetic traditions is one of the greatest aspect of worship and there is no doubt that the most glorified and tremendous supplication is for those whom God has made their right incumbent on us hence praying for him is compulsory for every living being and with the benefit of his existence blessing flows to all creatures. Also there is no doubt that the meaning that one should occupy himself with God is to occupy oneself with His worshipping

this should be continuous in order to achieve His approval and to make him among His good friends

In conclusion it is obvious that persistence in praying for our master, the proof (peace be upon him) and requesting for his quick reappearance, and obtaining his pleasure will make it incumbent on you to achieve exalted benefits

Then it is necessary for every believer to exhibit concern and persistency in praying for Imam every where and all the time

In reference to all we have mentioned was the statement of Mirza Muhammad Baqir Isfahani, he said: I saw Imam Hasan Al-mujtaba (peace be upon him) in my dream or between my dream and when I was awoken and gave me the

:following assignment

Command people from the pulpit (Minbar) to repent and to pray for the safety and" the reappearance of the Imam (peace be upon him). This command is not a collective duty rather it is compulsory like your five times daily prayer which is individual duty, till "end of his speech, in all our condition it is from God we demand for help

From all the aforementioned it is very clear the significance of prayer for the .(reappearance of the awaited Imam (May our souls be sacrifice for him

.THE FIRST OPPRESSED IN THIS WORLD

It is very unfortunate that people were heedless of praying for the quick reappearance of the leader of the time (May our souls be sacrifice for him). Had it been we are aware of our negligence to him we will realized that he was the first .oppressed in this world

We will mention below some instances where Imam (peace be upon him) was :oppressed

Hujjatul Islam Hajj Ismail Ashsharafi (may Allah be pleased with him) said: I went to- the sacred place of Karbala to visit the lord of the martyrs (peace be upon him) I was then offering (Ziyarah) prayer and it occurred to me that visitor's prayer is accepted if he offers it at the blessed head position of Imam Husein, I then request from Allah to grant me the opportunity of seeing my master, the leader of the time (peace be upon him) when I was still engaged offering my (Ziyarah) prayer, his beautiful Sun rises even though I

didn't know him but my mind inclines towards him, I went closer and saluted him
?inquiring from him who are you

He said: I am the first oppressed in this world! Then I didn't understand what he meant by his statement and I inspired to myself that he may be one of the learned scholars in Najaf whom people did not pay him attention, that is why he felt to be the first oppressed in the world! He then went out of my sight hence I believe that God has accepted my prayer and that was my master the leader of the time whom I have just met with

Hujjatul Islam Sayyid Ahmad Musawi (he is among those who are eager to see the ۱۲th leader of the time (may Almighty Allah hasten his reappearance) he reported from Hujjatul Islam Sheikh Muhammad Ja'afar Al-Jawadi, the latter was opportune to witness the awaited Imam (may our souls be sacrificed for him) but he was very depressed, he inquired from him about his condition (peace be upon him) Imam replied him: my heart is filled up of blood, my heart is filled up of blood
.(meaning that he is depressed (peace be upon him

Imam Husein (peace be upon him) said to one scholar in Qum through unveiled ۱۲th :world

Our Mahdi is oppressed in his time, so therefore preach and write about the personality of Imam Mahdi (peace be upon him) to your last ability. Indeed preaching about the personality of this infallible Imam is like preaching on the personality

of the whole infallibles (peace be upon them) because they were all offended in their infallibility, guardianship and in their Imamate, so far this is the time of our Mahdi you
."ought to preach about his personality

He (peace be upon him) concluded his speech by saying: "I am still emphasising it again, preach and write a lot about our Mahdi. It is compulsory to write more than
."what was previously said about him because Our Mahdi is oppressed

AN ADMONITION FROM HAJJ SHEIKH RAJAB ALI AL-KHAYAT (may Allah be pleased
(with him

After we have clarified the necessity for offering prayer for the leader of the time (may our soul be sacrificed for him) it is compulsory for us not to focus our intention when supplicating only to reach some prestige rather we should pray to God seeking for His pleasure, nearness to Him and the awaiting leader (peace be upon him). Then you should aware of this matter. Sayyid Ashsharafi (may Allah be pleased with him) said: we do travel to different countries for the purpose of propagating Islam, in one of our journey which was very close to the holy month of Ramadan, I was along with some of my friends under the service of Hajj Sheikh Rajab Ali Al-Khayyat, we
,demanded him to teach and admonish us

{... he taught us how to use this holy verse: {And whosoever fears God

He said: we should first give alms (sadaqah), fast for forty days and recite the verse
while fasting. In a nutshell what

:was important in his explanation (may Allah raises his position) is as follow

This duty must be with the intention of nearness to the eighth Imam (peace be upon him) and should not be done seeking for materials

Sayyid Ashsharafi (m.a.b.p) said: I commenced the assignment but was not able to concludes it while I stop but my friend completed the assignment and he later travel to the holy city of Mash'had to visit Imam Ali Rida, the eighth Imam (peace be upon him) and saw him in a form of light and after a while he was able to witness and talk (with the Imam (peace be upon him

Our aim in narrating this issue was to explain some important point one need to observe while praying and supplicating, that is in addition to observing sincerity in his supplication he should also offer his prayer with the intention of seeking nearness to Allah, the Prophet and his household (peace be upon them) meaning that one should observe his supplication with the intention of worship and not to attain rank and prestige in this world

Regard to this matter a popular man whose prayer is having effect in solving peoples problems said to a man is believing that he possess insight: in your opinion what is my !?stature before Almighty Allah

He replied after deep pondering: you have much interference in the issues concerning !God

It is then incumbent to anybody that offers prayers not to misuse the opportunity rather he should offer his prayers as worship without interfering

.in the issues concerning God and should not try to attract people to himself

AN IMPORTANT EXPERIENCE OF HAJJ SHEIKH HASAN ALI ISFAHANI

Because we have talk about the person of Hajj Sheikh Hasan Isfahani in this
.discussion we will mention an important issue that concerns him

The Sheikh has engaged himself right from his youth with worships and Islamic devotion and endure a lot of inconveniencies in order to attain some spiritual ranks, he then have write up that is comprise of mysteries and an important point that he did
.not exposed or divulge to general people

My late father Muazzam (may Allah raises his position) told me about this write up of
:Sheikh

Verily Hajj Sheikh Hasan Ali Isfahani towards the end of his life has given this book to
.late Ayatullah Hajj Sayyid Ali Ridawi

Our reason for reporting this issue was the important point mentioned by Sheikh Hasan Ali Isfahani (may Allah be pleased with him) at the end of his book which is incumbent for those who wanted to pass through spiritual stages to benefit from it as
:follows

I wish all I have done in readings, litanies and so on for the purpose of reaching spiritual rank should be done for the purpose of nearness to my master, the leader of
.(the time (may Allah hasten his reappearance

Take note of the speech of this religious and divine man who was well known among the Sunni and Shi'a, how he has shown his regret for all good jobs he has put forward
hoping to have

done that for the purpose of nearness to Imam of the time (may our soul be sacrificed for him). There is no doubt that Hajj Sheikh Hasan Ali Isfahani is possessing spiritual strength and it is hard to get his type

with all this he is still having the notion that all he has done throughout his life was just for the nearness to the chief of this world of existence. He did not struggle to attain strength for mediation and pleasure even similar to that was the purpose for all his actions

The great example for anyone (in any field he belongs to) is to copy from the experience of the great men of that field and to benefit from their struggles throughout their life and from what they have achieved most especially to focus on the last period of their life

Be very careful of this point: to benefit from the important experience of the great men increases the spiritual value in ones life

Try in your deeds what late Hajj Sheikh Hasan Ali has experienced which he has written in his book. Offer your prayers, supplications and other aspect of your worship in nearness to God so that you can be closer to His caretaker, our master, the Imam of the time (may Allah hasten his reappearance) and cast off little ambition. This is a reality which will benefit you if you hinder to it

ORGANIZING GATHERINGS FOR SUPPLICATION

It is possible to organize prayers collectively just like individual, that is by organizing gatherings in remembrance of

Imam (peace be upon him). Such gatherings in addition to the prayer we offered for the Imam (peace be upon him) there are other good things that is included, like reviving the issues of the Imams and mentioning their traditions (peace be upon them) and so on

The writer of Al-Mikyal (may Allah raises his position) includes organizing gatherings in remembrance of the Imam among the duties of the creatures during the occultation of Imam (may our soul be sacrificed for him) mentioning during the gathering his virtues, merits, praying for him and spending our lives and money in this respect because that is among propagation of Islam, announcing the words of God, assisting good and faith, glorifying the signs of God and helping the friends of God

CAUTION: Sometime such gathering may become compulsory if

such gathering can serve as an avenue to bring back to guidance and right path those that are exposed to deviation and straying from the right path, base on the law of enjoining people to good and abstaining them from bad (Amr bil Ma'ruf wa Nahyi anil Munkar) like wise the law of guiding an astray person and abstaining people from innovation. Allah the Most High is the Protector in all condition

.BE AWARE OF THE DUTIES DURING THE TIME OF OCCULTATION

With the success of God and the grace of Imam of the time (may our soul be sacrificed for him) we have authored this book just to be acquainted with one of the duty during the period of occultation, which is

praying for the quick reappearance of the Imam (may our soul be sacrificed for him) but we ought to write from the beginning some other duties during the darkness and occultation hoping by God's Grace to accomplish the Imam being in the last stage of occultation. According to the tradition reported from the purified Imams, it is incumbent on us to be expecting both day and night the reappearance of the Imam .((peace be upon him

But very unfortunate, our community up till now is not being acquainted with the whole duties during the period of occultation. The precious books written on this respect has mentioned some duties but not all, had it be people are aware of their missing condition at the earlier stage of occultation, it couldn't have taking longer time .as it was now

What ever condition, it is incumbent especially for those whose responsibility are to explain people's duty to them during the period of occultation (though they were also heedless and negligence of that) to be in a state of embarrassment and sorrow for .not taking up their duty

It is not proper for us to be negligence of the chief of the world of existence and the all .knowing of our need in this universe while he exists within us

Is it proper for billions of brains to be in the veil of darkness due to the concealment of ?God's light

Is it proper for human kind to have mirror which suppose to reflect the world to them (that is the mind) but

?heedless of its majesty

When will the mind return to its original life to perceive the reality in life and the
?exaltedness of humanity

When will people know the majesty of their mind, the mirror by which we witness the
?world

?When will people's sense be active towards high rank of knowledge

When will people leave darkness, oppression and aggression to enable them attain
?the worldly government of divine Justice

.... When ... and when ...and when

Is it possible for the occurrence of all this except during the government of our
?(master, the Imam of the age (peace be upon him

Why we didn't perceive the period of reappearance? Why we didn't protest against
the darkness of this time? Why we are not cognizance about the future of this world!
!And why we didn't take up of our duties during the days of occultation

HABITUATED WITH OCCULTATION PERIOD

Answer to the entire question is that we have solidified the period of occultation, the
darkness and the oppression in it! For that we become attracted to the darkness and
the oppression to the extent we became habituated with it. Habit attains the strength
.for attracting one to either good or bad attitude without intending it

For one to become habituated with anything that draws him, just like ones instinct
and nature to the extent one will be as if he does not possess volition to against it. God
has given the same strength to the habit and custom till it draw you to offer good
thing or to abstain from bad deed without intending

it. In this respect the commander of the Faithful (peace be upon him) has counted
:custom to be the second nature, and said

custom is the second nature

This statement never the less is precise but it contains an important facts, base on
what the Imam said: custom stimulates one just like the nature and instinct
.stimulates

It is necessary for everyone to benefit from this great strength in an exalted and
authentic ambition and to abstain from polluting of oneself with bad custom

Very unfortunate our community has become habituated with bad custom both
individually and collectively due to absence of good leader to lead the society towards
laudable ethics and exalted rank of humanity. The collective custom is stronger than
that of individual custom as it is very easy to draw some people to what the society is
!habituated with

Habituated with the occurrence and happenings on people and the patient with it
without thinking of the future and the coming of the saviour is the worst societal
!custom that the communities are afflicted with

Even though the Prophet (peace be upon him and his family) and the Ahlulbayt has
explained issues concerning 'Anticipation' i.e. the coming of Imam Mahdi and has
encouraged people to that and they have announced that it is permissible for you to
be in anxiety and be patient, this explanation of theirs has led people to the future
.luminous that shall come out

Very unfortunate, those whose duty is to explain this issue to people has refrained
from their duties and they did

.not struggle to reach the future east which have prolong the period of occultation

Up till now a lot of individuals are still accustoming to negligence regards the reappearance of the great friend of God (may our soul be sacrificed for him) and has inherited it from their forefathers. In a nutshell our community needs to move towards exalted degree, though if people abstain from their bad custom and engage themselves with humanity, they will surely elevate to an exalted degree

:Our master, the commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) said

.To subdue one's custom will elevate him to a noble rank

It is necessary for our community to leave in a state of anticipation and pray for the reappearance of the world saviour our master, the leader of the time (may Allah hasten his reappearance) and refrain from our old custom that is negligence of the existence of darkness during the occultation period! We should pray earnestly to Almighty Allah for the quick reappearance of the Just government of Mahdism

!THEY ALTER YOUR WAYS OF THOUGHT

To ruin the soul and alteration in your ways of thinking, they have invented an important transformation in you, so try to distance yourself from those who did not differentiate between occultation and reappearance of the Imam (peace be upon him) and you should be aware that negligence about the outward father is a great sin like wise negligence about the spiritual father and aftermath is gloomy

Presently if you did not perceive the different between the appearance and occultation

of Imam (may our soul be sacrificed for him) and you didn't ponder about the reappearance of the Imam who is the donor of the life, if up till now you did not pray for his quick reappearance and you are ignorant of your special duty towards the Imam of your time, now you are aware that people has a very heavy responsibility during the period of occultation, then rescue and redress yourself with an exalted determination of your previous time and lay your feet on the path of anticipation. It is incumbent for us to know that showing affection and severe kindness to him for those that love the post of guardianship necessitate seeking pardon and forgiveness from the previous negligence to him so that his merciful mind will draw the pen of pardon
for our negligence

Prophet Yusuf (peace be upon him, our Prophet and his progeny) didn't said to his brothers after all the oppression they committed against him

No reproach this day shall be on you; God will forgive you; He is the most merciful of
the merciful

You should be certain that human soul is very great and was not created to be attached with contemptible and material things rather it was created to incline towards divine issues, like knowing God and His ambassadors and other spiritual
issues

Is it possible for those that has connection with the leader of the time (may our soul be sacrificed for him) like Sayyid Bahrul Ulum and Sheikh Al-Ansari (may Allah raises
their position) to filled

up their soul with material thinking and thoughts and to condition their existence with negligence? Is it proper for those who can fly within the space of the science of Ahlulbayt (peace be upon them) to destroy his wings in order to imprison himself in this material world to become the playing tools of Satan? Is it proper for only few peoples out of billions to know the destruction in the period of occultation in this
?world

Why people didn't know their importance and they didn't know that there is no any importance in them except by concentrating in God and His good friends? If this position can not be attain except by some few individual, why we are not of those few
?ones

A Persian poet said: The caravan has left and you are still asleep in the desert being
.... perplex on when to go, what to do

.TO THE CHIEF OF THE PRESENT WORLD

Be aware that whoever certainly seeks for the awaiting leader (may our soul be sacrificed for him), serve in his path, pray for his quick reappearance and struggle in this aspect, at the end he will be guided to the path and all the ways will be opened for him. For this reason we should not refrain from his service during the occultation period because his hands was tied which is just like the rope the enemies tied on the
.(neck of the first oppressed one, the commander of the faithful (peace be upon him

When we struggle in advance for

the reappearance of Imam (May our soul be sacrifice for him) this rope will cut off. Be sure that whoever sacrifice his life in the ways of his Imam (peace be upon him) and did not entertain any doubt in it, he will be under the view of the Imam and will make him happy with words or speech and he will be pleased

If one can not proceed in the ways of seeking for fact, he will not achieve all or even part of it

The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) said

Whoever seeks for anything, achieve all or part of it

Have the belief very strongly that Imam (peace be upon him) is the centre of pivot even though we are in the period of occultation and the period of his government hasn't come. He is the chief of this existing world and his reign is absolute and comprises the entire world

Thus we do read in his Ziyarah that

Peace be upon you, O' the centre of pivot

All the existence during the dark period of occultation and during the period of his reappearance leaves under the canopy of his sacred existence and the entire world are indebted to his leadership and reign without an exception

Due to Imam and his purified ancestor's grace Prophet Isa the spirit of Allah (peace be upon him) attained all his ranks and he (peace be upon him) will not only be under the leader of Imam during his reappearance but right now he receive his instructions from him

We

.read in his Ziyarah (prayer): peace be upon you, O' the leader of Jesus Christ

The reign of Imam is not specialize to the period of his reappearance, even now his government is in force, the followers of Imam are proud of being under his leadership (peace be upon him). In this period all noble ones, chief and other good friends of God that are royal in their intentions and refrain from their personal causes has attain way to luminance rank i.e the light

of the existing world and the Imam of the time spend his loneliness with those personalities that has been elevated to exalted rank

:It is has been reported in tradition that

.With the strong thirty allies of Imam, he is not in loneliness

Our purpose for explaining this issue is that occultation doesn't mean cutting off of his invisible auxiliaries from the creatures and that he (may our soul be sacrificed for him) did not assist anyone, and there is no any avenue to his light but rather as we have earlier said those who sincerely struggle to reach him are anticipating for his reappearance throughout their life and strengthens their heart with view and information from him

That is how we hear the address of this sincere personality

{put off thy shoes; thou art in the holy valley, Towa}

Take up your shoes to see how you've injured your feet before the journey to the chief of this existing world. But very unfortunate some individual not only they are not ,royal in their intention

they also in addition trouble and cause affliction to other people and also put pebbles in their shoes. Those people sting the heart of those who love Imam (peace be upon him) with their sharpen tongues (because they are agents of Satan) they incline towards putting an end to all ways that leads to Imam (may our soul be sacrificed for him) as if they don't know that having enmity with his path and those that loves him is like having enmity with his honorable person (may our soul be sacrificed for him). Does the commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) never say the following?! Your friends are three likewise your enemies; your friends are (a) your friend (b) the friend

of your friend (c) the enemy of your enemy. And your enemies are (a) your enemy (b) the enemy of your friend (c) the friend of your enemy

Base on this, is having enmity with the lovers of the awaiting Imam (peace be upon him) not a transgression over his person (peace be upon him

THE IMPORTANCE OF PAYING ATTENTION TO THE AWAITING LEADER (may our soul be sacrificed for him

We should be aware that paying attention to the awaiting Imam (peace be upon him) is same as paying attention to Allah like wise paying attention to the rest purified Imams is same as paying attention to Almighty Allah

So visiting the purified Imams and imploring with them necessitate paying attention to Almighty Allah because whoever intended Allah paid attention to them

We read in

:Ziyarat Al-Jami'at Al-Kabir the following

.Whoever intended Allah paid attention to them

Verily if people paid attention to the honorable Imams he is inviting avenue of elevation to himself and clearing away all the obstacles that may hinder him from reaching an exalted ranks. To the extent that if people paid attention to our master, the leader of the time (may our soul be sacrificed for him) and other purified Imams he opens the ways of Allah, His blessing and forgiveness to himself likewise he has .lifted all darkness from inside himself

Imam Baqir (peace be upon him) while explaining this statement of Imam Ali (peace :be upon him) "I am Allah's gate" said

Whoever paid attention to Allah through me will be pardon and forgiven

To this end whoever paid attention to Allah, He will forgive him and take off all his obstacles. All the infallibles (peace be upon them) possess luminance position, in this respect we need to pay attention to all of them without any exception because they were acquainted with all period and time but

due to the descending of position it is incumbent to be more concentrated to the .(Imam of the time more than other Imams (peace be upon them

Take note of the following tradition: it was reported from Abdullah bn Qudamah :Attarmadi from Abi Al-Hasan (peace be upon him) who said

Who ever entertain doubt in four things has disbelieve in everything Allah has descended; one of this four things is knowing the Imam of every era, his personality and his

It is incumbent to know the Imam of every era, how does it possible for someone to
!knows his Imam (peace be upon him) and he will not concentrate on him

Base on this, it is not proper for someone not to concentrate on the awaiting Imam
(may our soul be sacrificed for him) and not to know his attributes and his exalted
.(position even though he concentrates on the other Imams (peace be upon them

Therefore our duty this very time is to have special concentration on our master (may
.our soul be sacrificed for him) whom we are under his leadership

We read in the supplication teaches by Imam (peace be upon him) to his companion
which was revealed to one renown scholar by name late Mulla Qasim Rashti, he said
teach this supplication to the believers to enable them solve their problems, the
:supplication reads as follows

O' Muhammad, O' Ali, O' Fatimah, O' the leader of the time accept me and don't
.destroy me

He said: when I was taught of this supplication I ponder over it, did you observe any
mistake in it? Yes, I said to him, the statement was addressed to four people and why
!the verb at the conclusion is not plural

You made mistake, he said, because the care taker of this world at this time is the
leader of the time, in the above supplication we use Muhammad, Ali and Fatimah
(peace be upon them) as a mediators before him, so we obtain from him alone

It is necessary

.to take note of this point

As Salman, Abu zar, Miqdad and other good friends of God during the period of the Prophet (peace be upon him and his progeny) and the commander of the faithful (peace be upon him), they concentrated on both of them likewise the good friends of God during

the time of Imam Al-Mujtaba (peace be upon him) and the chief of martyrs (peace be upon him) they concentrated on both of them, the same applies to those who were elevated to exalted rank in this era because they didn't forget the remembrance of .the master (may our soul be sacrificed for him) thus they concentrated on him

:Thus we read in supplication of Nudbah as follows

.Where is Allah's direction by which all His good friends faces

The good friends of God at this time concentrated on the leader of the time even though they were not known within the community but they had connection with their Imam and benefited from his words

:Thus we read in Ziyarat Aali Yasin as follows

.Peace be upon you whenever you recite Qur'an and expound it

Base on this, it is necessary for everyone to give special concentration on the leader .of his time

Thus we mention a narration of the eighth Imam (peace be upon him), be aware of it: From our master Imam Rida reporting from his forefathers (peace be upon them) he :said

The holy Prophet (peace be upon him and his progeny) said regards the following saying of Allah the Most High {On the day

{when we shall call all men with their leader

Every community shall be call upon with the Imam of their time, the Book of God and
.the custom of their Prophet

The meaning of the narration is that on the day of judgment every one shall be asked
of three questions: (١) Did you execute your duty as a follower regards to your Imam
(٢) The Book of God

!The custom of Allah's Prophet (peace be upon him and his progeny), Or not (٣)

So one will be asked on the Day of Judgment whether he knows the Imam of his time
!or he didn't knows him

The best way to concentrate on the leader of the time is to offer prayers and
supplications that were reported to us from the purified Imams in his regard (peace
.be upon him) or the one that was issued by the Imam of the time

This was the admonition of Muhammad bn Uthman (the second deputy of Imam
during the minor occultation) to Ahmad bn Ibrahim when he requested from the
.former a supplication for Imam

/ Concentrate with him with supplications and Ziyarah

We may deduced from this word that by offering prayers and supplications that
concerns him (peace be upon him) one will be more concentrated to his noble
.existence

Concentration on the Imam's personality or to feel grief and tormented is not only
meant for the period of occultation rather it has been existing even during the time of
other Imams (peace be upon them) and Ahlulbayt has expounded the

greatness of his rank and his personality (may our soul be sacrificed for him) and
.manifested the grief for his occultation and separation

In reality they did not only manifested explanation of people's duty towards the Imam
rather they put it into practice by weeping and crying for his long occultation. Thus do
!they acquaint people with their actions, anticipation and grief for his occultation

But very regretful that the Shi'a has neglected this fundamental issue which had great
impact in their life both in this world and the world Hereafter

The great scholar whose duty suppose to be enlightening people to this important
issue also ignore it and because of the Shi'as negligence (both the previous and the
present ones) to this same issue, the world had been deprived the blessing of the
reappearance of the great legacy of God (may our soul be sacrificed for him). That is
how the world will be governed by oppression, opulence and falsification, and the
continuation of this government whose hands are polluted with blood as an affliction
.to billions of Muslims and none Muslims

The community had been sunk into worldly affairs and laid importance on the causes
.and forget about the effect

Never the less this world is home of causes and we need to struggle in it but it should
not reach the extent we ignore the effects. The society had only paid little attention to
.the effect they also forget its guardians and master

(Not being acquainted with the personality of the Imam (peace be upon him

.is the important reason that leads most people not to concentrate on Imam

It is very regretful that those whose duty is to propagate this fact to people by guiding them to the leader of this existing world were not successful in carrying out this .important and vital Islamic duty

Presently we will repeat the same statement of Prophet Yusuf's father. To this end we :are apologizing to our merciful Imam seeking for pardon from him

our father, ask forgiveness of our crimes for us; certainly we have been sinful

With this pardon and forgiveness for our previous actions we hope to redress the future and put him in remembrance and try all our possible best to make people .concentrates in him

.ANTICIPATING FOR RELIEF OR BELIEVING IT

Anticipating for the coming of Imam doesn't mean preparation to perceive the reappearance only but in addition to that one need to ponder and have the hope of .perceiving it

It is possible for a lot of people to prepare for a guest but he may decide not to invite any guest and may also not be anticipating for any guest. Such person will not be refer to as someone expecting guest even though it is possible for him to receive a guest, .because he is not expecting a guest and he will not be grief if the guest didn't arrive

It is obvious from our statement that purifying the soul will not be completed if we are heedless of the coming day when the world will be freed from oppression. Those who

did not notice he had ignored an important duty i.e. anticipation for the purification of
.this world and movement towards this exalted destination

in another expression: Indeed reforming the soul will not reach its perfection until one
has the view of reforming the whole world and whoever struggle to reform himself
should be in expectation of the reappearance of the reformer of the world and should
.not be contented with only believing in it

To this respect one should be aware that there is difference between anticipating for
the coming of Imam and believing in it, because all the Shi'a and even other Religion
believe on the coming of the reformer of this world to fill it with Justice and equity but
.not every body having this believe are anticipating for his coming

The person who is anticipating in addition to his believe, is he who is expecting to
perceive the period of reappearance of the Imam and act base on his hope and his
.anticipation

The reported narrations in praise of the period of anticipation is an evidence
supporting the importance of having hope in occurrence of relief and perceiving the
reappearance of the awaiting Imam (may our soul be sacrificed for him) because if
there is no hope and anticipation and people are despairs in reaching the period of
reappearance, how will they act base on the traditions

!teaching hope and anticipation

In addition to having the believe of reappearance of the awaiting Imam and
preparation to its obtainment, the duty of each an everyone is to ponder

over the reappearance and to be of the hope of obtaining it and to believe that it will occur, hence he should supplicates to obtain it with good health

.Be aware that Allah does what ever he wishes

THE EXALTED RANK OF THE AWAITED IMAM (may our soul be sacrificed for him)
.(ACCORDING TO AHLULBAYT (peace be upon them

Knowing the exalted rank of our master, the leader of the time (peace be upon him) is
.an influencing way to bring people into path of anticipation

The narrations that came from Ahlulbayt regarding the greatness and the personality of the Imam, the leader of the time (may our soul be sacrificed for him) are very
.influential which necessitate astonishment in man

How the community's heart are not attached with the Imam (peace be upon him) with all this narrations with inward impact! Why do they chooses loneliness and deceit instead of "the chief of the paradise" Why all this negligence?! This gloominess is for what?! Did the scholars and great men in Religion act in a way suitable to him? Did those who ascribe themselves to Imam (peace be upon him) render their service as expected? Did the wealthy ones struggle to assist this fundamental cause of life? Has other people's hidden thought and agenda changed to concentration on the leader of
?(the time (may our soul be sacrificed for him

The fact is that every creed has role to play in this aspect but there are still among the scholar and others who had stamp the sign of grief

!in their heart

.They are living with regret, sorrow and they are serving in this very path

Here are some narrations from Ahlulbayt to observe how they had expressed the issue of the leader of the time and they had tried to let the people pay attention to him! Observe also how they have taught us how to honour and dignifies him (may our
!(soul be sacrificed for him

The Messenger of God (peace be upon him and his family) said: "may my father and-
."mother be sacrifice for him; his name is like mine and he is in my resemblance

The holy Prophet (peace be upon him and his family) made this statement to the commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) after he has informed him about what shall happen during the days of occultation of the awaiting Imam (peace be upon
.(him

Be aware of the following statement of the Prophet (peace be upon him and his
:(family

There will be mutilated sedition after me, therein an intimate friends will fell victim," that will be when your followers will lose the fifth from the seventh of your descendant, the inhabitant of Heaven and Earth will be grief for missing him, how many believing men and women that will be in regret and perplexing when he is
!missed

:Then he keeps silent for a while and later raises his head and said

May my father and mother be sacrifice for him, he is my name sake, my resemblance, and the resemblance of Musa son of Imran, he

"shall be on luminous garment, which shall be kindling from the ray of Al-Quds

The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) said about the hidden Imam – ʿ (peace be upon him): May my life be sacrifice for him... this statement was transmitted by Allamah Al-Majlisi from the commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) in a collection of poem ascribed to him (peace be upon him) he said

;Then the Qa'im shall rise up among you with fact

;He shall bring fact to you and act with fact

;Same name with the Prophet may my soul be sacrifice for him

.O' my descendants quickly assist him and don't disappoint him

i.e. at that time (after the tyrant governments) someone shall rise among you and give
life to that fact

and he shall act according to that fact, his name is same as that of the Prophet (peace be upon him and his family) may my soul be sacrifice for him, O' my descendants you
.should struggle to assist him

The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him): may my father be sacrifice for – ʿ
.him, son of the best among the slave girls

Thus the commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) utter this statements showing his great affection to him after mentioning the bodily attributes of the leader
(of the time (may our soul be sacrificed for him

Jabir Al-Ja'afi (one of the honourable and confidant of Imam Baqir (peace be upon him) reported this narration

The commander of faithful (peace be upon him) it

is suffice to mention the beautiful bodily attributes of the Imam (peace be upon him) with out mentioning his spiritual attributes because he is conversing with those who .are the causes of destruction in this world

The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) appeased Umar bn Khatab when the later inquire about the name of Al-Mahdi! He said: I had covenant with the Prophet not to mention his name until Allah delegates him, then inform me of his attributes :Umar inquired. He said

he is a young man of medium height with handsome face and hair, his hair shall falls on his shoulder the brightness of his face is above his beard and his head, may my .father be sacrifice for him, the son of the best creature

Commander of the faithful (peace be upon him): may my father be sacrifice for him, –۴ .the son of the best among the creatures

The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) repeated this statement in .several occasions and was reported by Harith bn Hamdani

He expounds in this narration the conclusion of the tyrant's oppression with reprisal sword that is under the control of the leader of the time (may our soul be sacrificed for :him), he said

.He shall quench the thirst of the world oppressors with cup of punishment

.Be attentive to this statement that delighted the heart of the grieved ones

May my father be sacrifice for him, son of the best among the creatures (i.e. the riser (among his descendant (peace be upon him

he shall impose humiliation to them, and shall quench their thirst of oppression with
.cup of punishment and shall give them a commotional sword

Verily that day shall be the end of people of Saqifa's government and those that
.inherited them and shall quench their thirst of oppression with cup of punishment

The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him): may my father be sacrifice for –۵
.him, the son of the best among the creatures

The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) also repeated this statement in
:one of his sermon

Look at the Ahlulbayt of your Prophet, adhere to them if they remain, assist them if"
they seek for your help, Allah will surely delegate a man from us (Ahlulbayt), may my
father be sacrifice for him, the son of the best among the creatures, he will not give
"them except a commotional sword, and he is having eight responsibilities

The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) gives glad tiding in this sermon
that the world shall be purified and reformed from the cursed ones, and the war
.against the tyrant shall last for eight months after then love and peace shall prevail

:(The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him –۶

.Oh' yearning for seeing him

The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) made this statement when
explaining the affliction that shall come and that is after he had expounded the
:(attributes of the leader of the time (may our soul be sacrificed for him

Oh' (he pointed to his

.chest) yearning for seeing him

Due to his encompassing knowledge, he knows that the problems cultivated in Saqifa will affect the whole world for a very long time, the world will be oppressed and it will continue till the appearance of (Qa'im) the riser from among the Ahlulbayt (peace be upon him) along with three hundred and thirteen trained and reformed men, whom issue of legacy is firm in their heart and some other believers and shall retaliate for .the oppressed ones

If there are men at the day of Saqifa who has sacrifice their life for the commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) the enemies wouldn't have able to put ablaze the home of revelation and they wouldn't have able to tied rope on the neck of the chief of ..the existing world hence no one is able to darken the face of the moon

:The commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) in one of his sermon said

I look round I couldn't see any helper except the members of my house, then I conceded with them instead of death, then I kept my eyes closed despite motes in them. I drank despite choking of throat. I exercise patience despite trouble in breathing and despite having to take sour colocynth as food

After the commander of the faithful (the first oppressed one in this existing world) has expounded the oppression done to him and had also caution about the future affliction, he mentioned the name of the lifter of this oppression, he

!said: Oh', yearning for seeing him

Imam Baqir (peace be upon him) said: I will retain myself for the leader of the time, –v
.if I reach the time

The statement came from he who knows all knowledge of this existing world who knows the secret behind the creation, whom the previous and present people are like
.the present existence before him

He (peace be upon him) after expounding the present and the previous and the events that will occur before the rising of Al-Mahdi (may our souls be sacrifice for him)
:said

.regards to me, I will retain myself for the leader of the world if the time reach me ...

Ayatollah Sheikh Muhammad Jawad Khurasani in his book said: What the Imam
.meant in the narration was the time people will come out to take their rights

From Imam Baqir (peace be upon him): may my father and mother be sacrifice for –^
him, he who is called with my name and his nickname with mine, may my father and mother be sacrifice for him, he who shall fill the Earth with justice and equity as it was
.filled with oppression and inequity

This tradition was reported by Abu Hamza Thumali (one of the great companion of Imam Baqir) he said: one day I was with Imam after all the visitors has gone he said to
:me

O' Aba Hamza among the inevitables Allah has done was the rising of our riser (Qa'im)
whoever entertain doubt in my statement will meet Allah as an unbeliever, he

then said: may my father and mother be sacrifice for him, he who is called with my name and nickname, the seventh among my descendant, may my father be sacrifice for him, he who will fill the Earth with justice and equity as it was filled with oppression and inequity

O' Aba Hamza, who ever meet him and submitted to him what he has submitted to Muhammad and Ali, it is incumbent for him to enter Paradise, and it will be prohibited for him to enter paradise whoever did not hand over to him, hence Hell fire shall be his abode, how wretched the abode of the oppressor

Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him) said: if I meet him I will be at his service – ٩
.throughout my life

This was the answer of Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him) when he was asked about :the giving birth to Imam Al-Mahdi (may our souls be sacrifice for him) he said

.No, he is not born; if I meet him I will be at his service through out my life

Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him): supplication for the light of Muhammad's family – ١٠
..(peace be upon them

Ibad bn Muhammad Al-Mada'ini said: Verily Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him) raises his hands after Zuhr prayer and supplicates. I inquire from him May my soul be sacrifice for you! did you pray for yourself? He replied: I prayed for the light of Muhammad's family (peace be on them) their leader who will retaliate from their enemies by the

Indeed, the whole Imams (peace be on them) are lights, their knowledge of luminance is knowing God but according to the statement of Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him) in this tradition the leader of the time (peace be upon him) is a light among the lights

Imam Al-Kazim (peace be upon him): may my father be sacrifice for him, he who – ١١
for the course of God would not be blame by those that blame, may my father be
.sacrifice for him, the riser with the command of Allah

From Yahya bn Nufali, indeed Musa bn Ja'afar (peace be upon him) raise his hands and supplicates after Asr prayer, I inquire from him saying, to whom did you offer prayer for? He said: to Al-Mahdi among the family of Muhammad (peace be on them) and said: may my father be sacrifice for him, he is having big stomach , his eyebrow are very close, his legs are very energetic, his shoulder is wide, brown in colour and close to be yellowish, may my father be sacrifice for him, his night shall guard the stars by his bowing down and prostration to Allah, may my father be sacrifice for him, he whom the blames of those that blame shall not affect him before Allah, he is the luminous lamp, may my father be sacrifice for him, he shall rise with the command of Allah

:(Imam Rida (peace be upon him – ١٢

may my father and mother be sacrifice for him, he was named like

my grand father (peace be upon him and his progeny) he resemble me and Musa bn
.Imraan

Imam Rida (peace be upon him) utters this statement after he has expounded the difficult affliction that would occur during the occultation of the awaiting Imam (may our souls be sacrifice for him). This tense sedition, the good servants shall fell victim even though they manifested their religiousness and faith, their going astray is part of the reason surrounding the necessitation of Imam's loneliness of the awaiting one (may our souls be sacrifice for him) to the extend the inhabitant of the Heaven and
.Earth and every free independent people shall cry for him

:(Be aware of this tradition that was narrated from the eighth Imam (peace be on him

There is no doubt for the intense sedition that shall occur where intimate friends" shall fell victim, that shall be when the followers lose the third of my descendant, the
.inhabitant of Heaven and Earth shall lament for him including those that grief

He later said: may my father and mother be sacrifice for him, he shall be named after my grand father (peace be on him and his holy progeny) he is my resemblance and that of Musa son of Imran (peace be on him) he will be on luminous garment, and
"kindle from the ray of Al-Quds

This type narration was also narrated from the Prophet (peace be on him and his holy
).(progeny

It was narrated from our master Rida (peace be on him) in his seating a Khurasan, he

stood up when the word Al-Qa'im was mentioned and rest his hand on his honourable
:head and said

O' Allah! May You hasten his relief and make his coming very easy, he also mentioned
.some of the significance of his government

Muhadith Nuri (may Allah have mercy on him) mentioned in his book "Annajmu
Thaqib" what I have translated into Arabic language: this type of dignity when this
name is mentioned is usual between the Shi'ah all over the world especially within the
Arabs, none Arabs, Turkish, Indians, and others, even it is also common among our
.Sunni brothers

Allamah Amini in "Al-Ghadeer" said: it was narrated that when Da'abal read his poems
before Imam Rida (peace be on him) and mentioned the Proof (May our souls be
:sacrifice for him) by his saying

;If not because of he whom I hope for his coming today or tomorrow

;My soul could have cut off due to sadness

;There is no doubt in the coming out of the Imam

.He shall rise by the name of Allah and His blessings

Imam Rida (peace be on him) lay his hand on his head and respectfully stood up and
.pray for his quick relief and reappearance

We concludes this introduction by what has been narrated in "Tanzihil Khatir", Imam
Sadiq (peace be on him) was asked for the reason for standing up when the word "Al-
Qa'im" is mention, which is one of the nickname of Imam, the proof peace be on him,
he said: because he shall have long occultation and

due to his much kindness to his well-wishers, he looks at whoever remembered him with this nickname, as the symbol of his government and lost for his loneliness, it is among respect to him by standing up in humbleness before him and when the great master looks at him with his honourable sight, he should seek from Allah the Majesty, the quick relief and appearance of Imam

We ask Allah the Most High to make us among those that anticipates for his reappearance, peace be on him

All praise be to Allah, the Lord of the worlds

There is no success except from God

MURTADA MUJTAHIDI SISTANI

CHAPTER ONE ON PRAYERS

In this chapter we shall mention the prayers that comes from Imam Al-Mahdi (may our souls be sacrifice for him), or those that have been transmitted from him (peace be upon him)

[1]

(IMAM'S PRAYER (THE PROOF OF ALLAH) (may our souls be sacrifice for him

Sayyid bn Taa'us (may Allah be pleased with him) said: Imam has two units (Rak'at) of prayer, in every unit he recites Suratul Fatihah to *iybaka na'budu wa iyyaka nasta'in* "Thee only we serve; to Thee alone we pray for soccour" he would repeat the verse for (١٠٠) one hundred times, after that he completes the Surah and recites Suratul Ikhlas after it. After the prayer he would recite the following supplication

O' Allah the affliction is much, concealment has departed, the wrapper is uncovered, the Earth has become narrow while the Heaven become widen, O' God unto You I laid complain, when in difficulties or comfort unto You I return, O' Allah send blessing on Muhammad and the progeny of Muhammad, those whom You have commanded me to obey

O' Allah, hasten the coming of the riser among them and manifest his honour, O'
!Muhammad

O' Ali! O' Ali! O' Muhammad! Suffice me, both of you are enough, O' Muhammad! O' Ali!
O' Ali! O' Muhammad! Assist me (both) you (both) are enough as a helper, O'
Muhammad! O' Ali! O' Ali! O' Muhammad! Protect me (both) because you (both) are
enough as a protector, O' my master the leader of the time (three times), the reliever,
the reliever, the

.reliever, attain me, attain me, and attain me, protection, protection, protection

[۲]

.PRAYER IN THE SACRED MOSQUE OF JAMKARAN

From Hasan bn Mith'lah: our master the leader of the time (peace be upon him) said: "Tell people to dignify the place and offer four units of prayer, two units for salutation of the Mosque as follows: In every unit you recite Suratul fatihah one time, suratul Ikhlas seven times, offer the glorification in bowing and prostration position seven times. The other two units of prayer should be offer for the Imam of the time (peace be upon him) as follows: You recite Suratul Fatihah when you reach the verse iyyaka "na'budu wa iyyaka nasta'in "Thee only we serve; to Thee alone we pray for succour

you repeat the verse for hundred times, then you complete the remaining verse of the Surah, you will do the same in the second unit (Raka'at), you will glorify Allah for seven time in bowing and prostrating position. After finishing the two units of prayer you will bring forth the glorification of Fatimah Zahra (peace be on her). After that you send salutation to Prophet Muhammad and his progeny for one hundred times while .in a prostrating position

"Who ever observe this prayer is like he has pray in the sacred house of Ka'abah

[۳]

.PRAYER FOR CONCENTRATION

Ahmad bn Ibrahim said: I complain to Abu Ja'afar, Muhammad bn Uthman that I am interested to see our master (peace be upon him) he said to me: with interest you desire to see him? Yes I replied. Be grateful to God for your interest, he said

to me, and I would show you his direction in good health and at ease, O' Abu Abdullah don't solicit to see him because the days of occultation are yearning to see him and don't request to convene with him because it is a firm resolution of God and it is better you submitted to it but you concentrate to him through Ziyarah (prayer). Regards
:what shall be his duty is what Muhammad bn Ali dictated to him as follows

Give concentration to Imam with Ziyarah after you have offered twelve units (Raka'at) of prayer, in every unit you recite Suratul Ikhlas and after every two units you terminate your prayer, you send salutation to Muhammad and his progeny after
:finishing and recite the following words of God

Peace be on the family of Yaseen, that is the manifested favour from God, and God " possess tremendous favour, His appointed Imam is he who guide to the right path,
"...verily the legacy of God has come to you, O' the family of Yaseen

[۴]

.PRAYER OF RELIEF AND IT'S SUPPLICATION

This prayer was taught by the leader of the time (peace be upon him) to a man in
.order to propel his worries

Abu Ja'afar, Muhammad bn Jareer Tabari in Musnad Fatimah (peace be on her) said:
Abu Al-Husein (the writer) said: I imitated an action from my father, Mansur bn
.Saalihaan, it happen between me and him that I was necessitated to be in hidden

I remained hiding with fear until Friday night when I decided to visit the

,grave yard of Quraysh

I sanctioned in the house for prayer and supplication and it was a raining night, I inquired bn Ja'afar Al-Qayyim to banned the door and try to vacate the place as I will like to be in seclusion for prayers and supplications and he should secure from entering those he did not trust, he did as I instructed him, at the midnight wind started blowing together with rain fall till it prevent people from coming to the place

I remained there, praying, offering Ziyarah and in this condition I heard pressure from my master, Musa (peace be upon him) suddenly there is a man offering Ziyarah, he saluted Adam and other endowed Prophets (peace be on them) then the Imams (peace be on them) one after the other until he reach the leader of the time (peace be upon him) and I was surprise that he did not mention him, I said to myself, probably he may forget or he is ignorant of the Imam or that is the sect he believed on, he offer two units of prayer after his Ziyarah, he then approach our master Abu Ja'afar (peace be upon him) and offer his prayers and Ziyarah and send his salutations as he does before, I begin to entertain fear because the man was not familiar with me. The man is young wearing white cloth with Turban round his chin, he said to me, O' Aba Husein bn Abi Al-ala, why are you far from the prayer of relief? Which

:of it O' my master? He said

:Observe two units of prayer and recite the following

O' He who reveals virtue, and concealed vice, O' He who does not call to severe account for sin and does not disclose the secretes of his servant, O' He whose favour is tremendous, O' the Most Magnanimous in overlooking short comings, O He who commence granting Favour before one merits it, O' He who possess beautiful skipping, O' He whose forgiveness is encompassing, O' He whose hands is strengthen ,with mercy, O' He who all secrets are directed to him

O' He who all complaint are directed to, O' He who help those that are in need of help, .O' He who commence granting favour before one merits it

O' Lord (repeat it ten times) O' Master (repeat it ten times) O' Chief (repeat it ten .(times) O' The Extreme (repeat it ten times) O' The Utmost Desire (repeat it ten time

I seek from you by the sake of all this names and for the sake of Muhammad and his pure progeny peace be on them to dispel all my grief and to relief all my sorrow and to .make me happy after my sufferings and reform my conditions

You then put forward all your requests and needs, after you place your right cheek on the ground and recite the following supplications (۱۰۰) one hundred times: O' Muhammad, O' Ali, O' Ali, O' Muhammad, suffice me as both of you are enough as my suffice, help me as both of you

are enough as my helper

Then you place your left cheek on the ground and recite the following (۝۰۰) one hundred times {Attain me} and you also recite the following {the reliever} till your last breath. Then you raise your head. Verily God Almighty with His Generosity will grant .your requests

I was busy with the above prayer while the man left, when I finish I came to Ibn Ja'afar to inquire of the man from him but very surprising that I met the door closed and pad locked, I thought within myself that he was inside with us without my knowledge, I draw the attention of Ja'afar Ibn Al-Qayyim, he came out and inquire from him about the coming in of the man, he said, the doors are closed and he didn't open them, I then narrate the incidence to him, he said to me: That is our master, the Imam of the time (peace be upon him), I have witness him in many occasions like this .type of night when he secluded from people, indeed I regretted for what missed me

I went out near to the dawn intending going to my hidden place, it was not yet noon while the companions of ibn Saalihaan seeking to meet with me asking of me from my friends and along with them security from the minister and coupon with his hand writing, I presented myself with my trusted friends, he stood to embrace me and treated me fine not as usual with him before and said: your situation

has reach the extend you complain of me to the leader of the time (peace be upon him) ?(him

Verily there was an affair and prayer from me, I replied: Woe unto you, said by ibn Saalihaan, I saw the Imam, the leader of the time (peace be upon him) in my dream yesterday (i.e. Friday night) he was commanding for good and avoidance of bad to the extend I became frighten, I said to him: there is no deity of worship except Allah, I bear witness that they are the truth and extreme fact, I saw the Imam face to face yesterday and said so and so to me, he was astonished when I explain the incidence to him and with the grace of Imam (peace be upon him) I attain from him what I did not thought of

[۵]

.(PRAYER SEEKING FOR HIS HELP (may our souls be sacrifice for him

:Sayyid Ali Khan in the book "Al-kalim Attayyib" said

this prayer to the leader of the time (peace be upon him) you offer two units (Raka'at) of prayer with Surah Alhamd with any other Surah, on conclusion you stood under the sky and recite the following

The Most Perfect, complete and comprise peace, continuous blessing and complete Benediction of Allah be upon the proof of Allah, His legacy on the Earth and land, His ambassador to His servants and creatures, the offspring of the Prophet, the remainder of the progeny and the chosen one, the leader of the time, the manifestation of faith, the prompter of the

Qur'anic laws, the cleaner of the Earth (from oppression), the propagator of Justice in the entire world, the proof, the riser Al-Mahdi, the pleasant awaiting leader, the descendant of the purified Imams, the descendant of the pleased executors, the guided infallible son of the guided infallibles. Peace be unto you, O' the comforter of the weak believers, peace be unto you O' the descendant of Allah's Messenger, peace be unto you O' the descendant of the commander of the faithful, peace be unto you O' the descendant of Fatimah Zahra

the leader of women of the two worlds, peace be unto you, O' the descendant of the proofs and the infallible Imams, the leader of the whole creatures, peace be unto you, O' my master, sincere peace be unto you in your legacy

In speech and action, I bear witness that you are Imam Al-Mahdi, you will be the one to fill the Earth with justice and equity after it has been filled with oppression and inequity. I beseech Almighty Allah to hasten your relief and make ease your reappearance, and let the time be closer, make your helpers in abundant, and to execute what He has promised you, He is the best that speaks the truth

Yet we desire to be gracious to those that were abased in the land, and to make "them leaders, and to make them the inheritors

O' my master, O' the leader of the time, O' the son of the Prophet, my request is so (and so (mention your request

After you recite

:the following

Intercede for me for its success, I have forward my request before you, surely I know that your intercession is accepted, due to your commended rank, for the sake of He who has specialized you for His affairs and your pleasant with His mystery and for the sake of the prestige you possess between you and God, so appeal to Allah the Most High for success in my request and to accept my calls and take off from me all my sufferings.

.Then you put forward all your wishes, by the grace of God it will be accepted



DEDICATION OF PRAYER TO HIM (peace be upon him) ON THURSDAYS

:Abu Ja'afar Tusi in Misbaahul Kabeer said

Prayer of dedication to Imam is eight units (Raka'at), it was narrated from them (peace be on them) on Friday a servant should observe eight units of prayer: he should dedicate four units out of it to the Prophet (peace be upon him and his progeny) and the remaining four should be dedicated to Fatimah (peace be on her

On Saturday he should observe four units (Raka'at) dedicating it to the commander of the faithful (peace be upon him) this will continue till Thursday by offering four units every day for one Imam, thus Thursday will be the turn of Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him). Then the following Friday, he should observe eight units of prayer again, the first four should be dedicated to the holy Prophet (peace be upon him and his holy progeny) and the remaining four to

.(Fatimah (peace be on her

Then on Saturday he will continue offering four units dedicating it to every Imam commencing from Imam Musa bn Ja'afar (peace be upon him) till Thursday when he .(will dedicate four units to the Imam of the time (may our souls be sacrifice for him

:The supplication after every two units (Raka'at) is as follows

O' God! You are Peace, the Peace from You, all peace return to You, O' our Lord cause us to alive with Your peace, O' God, this units of prayer from me are dedicated to the proof son Al-Hasan, so, O' Allah bless Muhammad and the progeny of Muhammad and extend it to him, O' Allah bestowed on me the best of my hope and expectation in .You and Your Prophet, may Your blessing be on him and his holy progeny

.Then you tender all your wishes before God

[V]

.PRAYER FOR REQUEST ON FRIDAY NIGHT

Sayyid bn Taa'us (may Allah have mercy on him) said: I saw in "Kanuzu nnajaah" written by Jurist Abu Ali Al-Fadl bn Al-Hasan Tabrasi (may Allah have mercy on him). From Imam Al-Hujja (peace be upon him), Ahmad bn Darbi reported from Khazamah, on the authority of Abu Abdullah, Al-Husein bn Muhammad Al-Bazufari, he said: It came from Imam that whoever has a demand from Allah should take a bath on Friday night after midnight and observe two units (Raka'at) of prayer in his normal place of prayer, he recite in every unit Surah Alhamd till he reach {Iyyaka na'abudu wa Iyyaka nasta'een} he

repeat it for (١٠٠) one hundred times, he then concludes the remaining part of the Surah including one Surah Al-Ikhlās, he then bow down and prostrate and read the glorification for (٧) seven times, the second unit (Raka'at) is as same as the first one. On conclusion, he recites the following supplication, verily Allah will grant his request .except break of relations

:The supplication is as follows

O' Allah, if I obey You, You worth commendation, and if I offended You, You have proof against me, all ease and relief are from You, Glory be to He who bestowed and was gratified, Glory be to He who possess the power but forgives. O' Allah, even though I have offended You, but I have obeyed You among the thing You love most which is believing in You, I have not ascribe offspring to You and I have not ascribe partner to You. You have bestowed on me and I have not bestowed anything upon You, O' my God verily I have offended

You but not as a result of stubbornness nor to depart from your service and not denial of Your Divinity but I have obeyed my desire and Satan has stumble on me, You possess the proof against me, You did not oppress me if You punish me due to my sin, but if You forgives and have mercy on me, verily You are Openhanded and ,Generous. O' the Generous

(O' the Generous (recite it till your last breath

O' He who is secured from everything, O' He who everything

are afraid and caution of, I requested You of Your security from everything and the fear of everything of You, to send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad, and to grant security for me, my family, offspring and other privileges You have bestowed on me till I was not frighten by anyone and will not caution of anything forever, verily You have the power over all thing. Allah Suffice us an excellent trustee. O' He who suffices Ibrahim against Namrud, O' He who suffices Musa against Fir'aun, I requested from You to bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and to suffice me from the evils of so and so person son of so and so .person

You will be sufficed from the evil of whoever you are frightened of by the grace of) .(God

Then you prostrate in honour to Allah and tender your request, there is no any believing men or women that has observe this prayer and supplication with sincerity except the doors of Heaven opens for him for the acceptance of his prayer at that .very particular time, base on the favour of Almighty Allah on us

CHAPTER TWO

.ON QUNUT SUPPLICATION



SUPPLICATION FOR THE REAPPEARANCE OF IMAM (peace be upon him) DURING THE .QUNUT

Shaheed (may Allah have mercy on him) in his book "Zikra" said: Ibn Abi Aqeel has chosen this supplication base on what has been narrated from the commander of the :faithful (peace be upon him) concerning Qunut

O' Allah! All sight ascend to You and feet convey

to You, the hands are raised to You, the necks are extended to You, He who was called by tongues, You attain peoples secrets and confidential talks in their action. O' our Lord! Initiate the path of fact between us and our people, You are the best initiator

O' Allah! We complain the absence of our Prophet to you and the littleness of our number and the abundance of our enemy and the pretence of our enemy on us and occurrence of afflictions on us, O' Allah! Relief us with Your manifested justice and introduce the trusted Imam to us, O' Allah the Lord of the worlds. Amen

He said: it gets to me that Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him) use to command his followers to observe this supplication in their Qunut after reciting the words of relief .((Faraj

[9]

.(THE QUNUT OF OUR MASTER, THE PROOF (peace be upon him

Sayyid (may Allah have mercy on him) reported it in Mahji Dda'wah and Kafa'ami (may Allah have mercy on him) in Balad Al-Ameen that our master, the leader of the time observes this supplication in his Qunut

O' Allah! Bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad, honour all Your good friends by fulfilling Your promise and let them perceive their hope in Your assistance and prevent them from the agony of those who has put up controversy on You and has revolt against Your prohibition by going against You, he use Your favour to vanquish Your bound and he intended to deceit You with Your Hands, he

is fully aware that You can publicly held him responsible and to eradicates him base on
.superiority

O' Allah, You said and You have said the fact {Till, when the Earth has taken on its
glitter and has decked itself fair, and its inhabitants think they have power over it, Our
command comes up it night or day, and We make it stubble, as though yesterday it
. {flourished not Even so We distinguish the signs for a people who reflect

{And You said: {So, when they had angered us, We took vengeance on them

Verily our aim has come to an end, and Your annoyance is our annoyance, we are
illiberal in helping the fact, we are eager for the coming of Your command, we are
anticipating to implement Your promise and we are expecting the advent of your
.threat to Your enemies

O' Allah, permit that and open his ways and make his reappearance at ease and pave
his path, commence his legitimate course and assist him with his helper and soldiers
and initiate Your affliction to the group of oppressors and spread the sword of your
.wrath against Your enemies in taking revenge, verily You are artful and openhanded

[۱۰]

.(THE SECOND SUPPLICATION IN HIS QUNUT (may our souls be sacrifice for him

Sayyid bn Taaus (may Allah have mercy on him) in his Mahji Dda'wah and Kafa'ami in
his Baladul Ameen narrated the second supplication of Imam of the time (peace be
.upon him) in his Qunut

:[Say]

O' Allah, the proprietor of the supreme authority, You

gave the reign to whom You wishes and take off reign from whom You wishes, You honour whom ever You wishes and dishonour whom ever You wishes, You are the possessor of all goods; verily You attain the strength over all thing; O' the Glorious, O
'the Bountiful, O'He who possess

Majesty and the bestowal of honour, O' the Courageous, O' He who possess severe courage, O' He who acts according to His wishes, O' He who possess firm strength, O' The Compassionate, O' The Merciful, O' The Most Kind, O' He who exists when there is
.no any existence

O' Allah! I requested from Thee, by Thy conceal and deposited Names, the self existent, the Eternal, by the concealed knowledge with Thee, You make impact that none of Your creatures are aware of, I also requested from Thee by Thy Name by which Thee shaped Thy creature in the womb how Thee wishes, by Thy Name You convey their provisions in the darkness of the layers between the vein and the bone, I requested from Thee by Thy Name which Thee made the intimacy between the mind of Thy good friends and between an ice water and flame, the flame did not liquefy the water and the water did not quench the flame. I requested from Thee by Thy Name by which Thee have created the taste of the water and by Thy Name by which Thee transfer water to the plants under the layers on the ground and have through it
transfer the water

to the vein of the trees between the solid and the rock. I ask Thee by Thy Name by which Thee have created the taste of the fruits and their colours. I requested from Thee by Thy Name which we commence and conclude and I am requesting from Thee by Thy Name, the One and the Only, having the exclusive possession of oneness, The Oneness in His everlasting, I requested from Thee by Thy Name that cause the water

.to gush out of the hard rock and Thee convey it to wherever Thee wishes

I requested from Thee by Thy Name by which Thee have created Thy creations and have provide their provision how Thee and they wishes, O' He who was not changed by day and night, I call upon Thee as Noah has called upon Thee and You salvage him together with those with him and Thee have perished the unbelievers among his people, I have also call upon Thee as Ibrahim (Thy intimate friend) had called Upon Thee when Thee rescued him and made the flame cold and peace for him, I call upon Thee as Moses does (Thy addresser) when he called upon Thee and Thee split the sea for him and rescued him and the children of Israel and drown Pharaoh and his people .in the sea

I call upon Thee as Jesus (Thy spirit) did when he called upon Thee and Thou rescued him from his enemies and raised him unto Thyself, and I call upon Thee as Thy ,beloved, Thy sincere

Thy Prophet Muhammad (blessing be upon him and his holy progeny) did and Thee answer his call and rescued him from the troops that against him and gave him upper hand against Thy enemies

I requested from Thee by Thy Name Thee accepted prayers when Thee are call with it, O' He who possess the command and the creation, O' He whose Knowledge encompasses every thing, O' He who knows every thing in number, O' He who did not change by day and night, O' He the voice of those that call Him are not in similarity to Him and there are no any hidden language to Him and the plaintive cries of those who weep do not weary Him

I seek from Thee to send Thy blessing upon Muhammad and the family of Muhammad, the best among Thy creatures

Blessed them with the best blessing and bless all the Prophets and the Messengers, who has delivered Guidance from Thee, who has made very sophisticate their covenant with You through obedience, and send Thy blessing to Thy good servants

Implement what Thee have promise me, O' He who did not fail His promise, gather all my companions and grant them patient, assist me against Thy enemies and the enemies of Thy Messengers, don't block my calling, because I am Thy servant, the descendant of Thy servant, a captive before Thee, my master, Thee bestow this position on me and confer it upon me and not to others among Thy creatures. I seek from Thee to bless Muhammad and

the family of Muhammad and to implement what Thee has promise me, Thee are
.Honest who did not fail His promise and Thee possess the power over all thing

[۱۱]

(THE THIRD SUPPLICATION IN HIS QUNUT (may our souls be sacrifice for him

Ayatollah Sayyid Nasrullah Al-mustanbit was honoured to meet with our master the
legacy of Allah (may our souls be sacrifice for him) in the sanctuary of the commander
of the faithful (peace be upon him) while he was praying, thus he listen to his
recitations and heard the awaiting Imam (may our souls be sacrifice for him) reciting
:the following supplications in his Qunut

O' Allah! Verily Mu'awiyah ibn Abu Sufyan was having hostility with Ali son of Abi Talib,
.so curse him a disastrous curse

[۱۲]

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (peace be upon him) IN FRIDAY PRAYER'S
.QUNUT

Ibn Maqatil reported that Abu Al-Hasan Rida (peace be upon him) said: what do you
say in your Qunut on Friday prayers? What the people normally say I replied, he said:
:don't say what the people normally say rather recite the following

O' Allah reform Thy servant and Thy ambassador as Thee reform Thy Prophets and
Messengers and encircle them with Thy Angels and support him with the Holy Spirit
from Thee, and send survey to his front and back that will save guard him from every
thing, and exchange his condition after his scare with peace, to worship Thee without
associating any thing with Thee and don't grant any of Thy creature an authority over
Thy good friends and permit him to fight in Your course against Yours and his enemy
.and make me among his helper, verily You attained power over every thing

CHAPER THREE

THE

SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (may our souls be sacrifice for him) AFTER EVENING
.COMPULSORY PRAYERS

Our master Sadiq (peace be upon him) in the book "Jamaali Ssaliheen" said: among our rights on the Shi'a is to place their hands on their chin after the obligatory prayers :and recites the following (۳) three times

O' Lord of Muhammad hasten the relief of the family of Muhammad, O' Lord of Muhammad protect the absence of Muhammad, O' Lord of Muhammad retaliate for .(the daughter of Muhammad (peace be on them

SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (may our souls be sacrifice for him) AFTER THE
.OBLIGATORY PRAYERS

The second Abu Ja'afar (peace be upon him) said: recite the following supplication :when you finish from your compulsory prayers

I am pleased with Allah as God and with Islam as Religion and with Qur'an as Book of Guidance and with Muhammad (peace be upon him and his progeny) as Prophet and with Ali as guardian and with Al-Hasan and Al-Husein and Ali son of Al-Husein and Muhammad son of Ali and Ja'afar son of Muhammad and Musa son of Ja'afar and Ali son of Musa and Muhammad son of Ali and Ali son of Muhammad and Al-Hasan son of .Ali and Al-Hujja son of Al-Hasan son of Ali the Imam

O' Allah! Protect Your legacy the proof from his front, his back, his right and left sides, above and under him and prolong his life, make him to uphold Your command, victorious in Your Religion, showed him what he want in himself and in his descendant

and in his family and properties and in his followers and in his enemy and showed them what they were to cautioned of, show him in them what he wishes that will pleased him and tranquil ours and the believers mind with him

The tradition is proving the ascertainment of supplication for the relief of our master Al-Hujja (peace be upon him) after every compulsory prayers

[۱۵]

SUPPLICATION TO BE OFFERED AFTER THE COMPULSORY PRAYERS, IT MAKE ONE .(VICTORIOUS IN MEETING WITH THE IMAM (may our souls be sacrifice for him

It was reported that who ever offer this supplication after evening compulsory prayer and persist in it, will leave until he become weary of life and will be honoured to meet : (with the leader of the time (may Allah hasten his reappearance

O' Allah! Send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad, O' Allah! Verily Your Prophet, the faithful ones and the trust worthy ones report Your saying that You said: You did not hesitate in anything like You do when taking the life of a good believing servant, he dislike death while I dislike causing him harm

O' Allah send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and hasten Your guard's relief, grant him good health and victory, and don't cause evil to my soul, and don't cause me evil through So and so person

.Then you mention what ever you like

[۱۶]

.SUPPLICATIONS TO WITNESS THE IMAM

Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him) said: "Whoever recites this supplication in every compulsory prayer will surely see The Imam bn Al-Hasan (peace be on him and his forefathers) in awakening or in dream

In the name of Allah the Beneficent the Merciful, O' Allah extend greetings and peace

to our master, the leader of the time when and wherever he is, from the east and the
west of the Earth, in the plain land or on the mountain, from me

my parents, my descendant and my brothers, equivalent to the whole creatures of Allah and the weight of Allah's Throne and all what His Book has counted and the one .His knowledge has encompassed

O' Allah I am renewing this early morning and the remaining days of my life the covenant and the allegiance on my neck, that I will never go back of my covenant, O' Allah make me among his helper that protect him, and among those that comply with his commands and prohibitions in his days and among those that will become martyr before him. O' Allah if death occur between me and him which you have make to Your ,servant

an inevitable occurrence, then take me out of my grave wearing my shroud, unsheathing my sword and pulling out my spear, answering the call of the caller from .the city or from the village

O' Allah! Show me the rise of the rightly guided and the extoller, smear my eye with kohl to see him and hasten his relief and make his coming out very ease, O' Allah strengthen his supporters and empower his followers and prolong his life, You have said and Your statement is the fact. {Corruption has appeared in the land and sea, for .{what men's own hands have earned

O' Allah manifest Your legacy to us the son of the daughter of Your Prophet, who was named after the name of Your Prophet, may Your blessing be upon him! Until he destroys every thing wrong, Allah will initiate right

.with His worlds and implement it

O' Allah, unveil this grief on the nation with his reappearance, they see it very far but
.we see it as close, O' Allah send Your blessing on Muhammad and on his holy family

[۱۷]

THE SUPPLICATION AFTER DAWN PRAYER

.(SUBH)

O' Allah deliver to my master the leader of the time peace be on him greeting and blessing from the entire believing men and women from the whole world including those on the land, sea, mountain, plain Earth, the living and the dead ones, also from my parents, my descendants, myself equivalent to the weight of Allah's Throne and the ink of His words, the utmost of His contentment and equivalent to the number which His Books has counted and the one His knowledge has encompassed, O' Allah!

.This morning and everyday I am renewing my covenant and allegiance on my neck

O' Allah! As You have honoured me with this honour and favoured me with this favour and has specify this benefaction on me, so send blessing to my master, the leader of the time and make me among his followers and helpers, and those that will melt away for his sake, make me among those that will become martyr before him in obedience to him and not compelled, in the queue which You had described in Your Book, thus

:You said

in ranks as though they were a building ..."

"well- compacted

base on obedience to You, Your Prophet and his household peace be on them, O'
!Allah

.This is an allegiance on my neck till the Day of Judgment

[۱۸]

.(SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (peace be upon him) AFTER DAWN PRAYER (SUBH

Majlisi (may Allah have mercy on him) in "Al-maqbaas" reported under the topic "The supplication after dawn prayer" that one should recite the following before he talks to
:any one

O' my Lord! Send blessing to Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and quicken
.the relief of Muhammad's family and let me free from Hell fire

[۱۹-۲۱]

THE SUPPLICATION TEACHES BY IMAM OF THE TIME (peace be upon him) TO A MAN
.FOR IMPELING DIFFICULTIES

Al- Muhaddith Nuri in "Daru Ssalam" said: I was informed by Fat'h Ali Sultani Aabaadi
that Muhammad Sadiq Al-Iraqi

was in an extreme stress and difficulties for a long period of time without any relief
from his afflictions and no way out of it till a night when he saw in his dream as if he
.was in a valley with a mighty tent having dome on its top, who is the owner? I inquired

I was told the awaiting Imam (May Allah hasten and make ease his reappearance) is
inside, he quickly went inside and was relief of all his trouble, when he came to Imam
(peace be upon him) he tender his complaint regards his ill condition, the stress of his
time and his family's difficulties and requested supplication from him to relief him of all
his afflictions, he (peace be upon him) refer him back to a Sayyid among his
descendant by name Sayyid Muhammad Sultani Aabaadi, he pointed at his tent to
him, he went inside the tent and

.met Sayyid sitting on his praying mat while reciting and supplicating

After salutation, he mentioned to him what was hand over to him by the Imam, he teaches him supplication that will suffice him from all his stress and will make him procure his sustenance, and thus he woke up from his sleeping memorizing the supplication.

Then he intended going to Sayyid's house though before the dream he has disincline from him for some reasons that was not mentioned

When he came to Sayyid, he met him in the very position he saw him in his dream by remembering his Lord and seeking forgiveness from Him, when he saluted him, he replied while smiling as if he is aware of the issue and comprehend the hidden mysteries, he inquired from him his very inquiry during his dream, thus he teaches him that very supplication in a very short time while the world pour on him from every corner. Our Sheikh extremely praises Sayyid because he has met him at the last state of his life and has studied under him for some period of time. Sayyid teaches three kinds of supplications, they are as follows

First: To recite "Ya Fataah" O' He who opens way of success (for (۷۰) seventy times (while placing his hand on his chest after dawn prayer – Subh

Kafa'ami (may Allah have mercy on him) in his Misbaah said: Allah will remove all evils from the mind of him who offer this supplication

Second: The report of kulaini from Ismail bn Abdullah Khaaliq

who said: A man among the companion of the Prophet (peace be upon him and his progeny) show retardation, the Prophet (peace be upon him and his progeny) asked him when he came to him, why all this retardation? The Prophet inquired, it was caused by illness and poverty, the man replied, the Prophet said: do I teach you supplication that will drive away from you all sorts of illness and poverty? He answered affirmatively, the Prophet said to him: recite the following

There is no ability and strength except Allah the Most High and Magnificent, I rely on He who is alive and dies not, thanks be to Almighty Allah who doesn't possess companion nor descendant and He didn't possess any deity in His authority, and He did not possess a distress friend, He who is the most greatest

He said: he didn't stay long while he returns to the Prophet (peace be upon him and his progeny) telling him that Allah has drive away from him all sorts of illness and poverty

Third: The narration of ibn Fahd in "Iddati Daayi" from the prophet (peace be upon him and his progeny): No one will offer this supplication after his dawn prayer except Allah make it ease for him any time he requested from Him and will suffice him in all his worries

In the Name of Allah, blessing be upon Muhammad and his household, I deputize all my affairs to Allah, verily Allah sees all His servants, Allah safeguard him from all their plots, there is

no any deity except You, Glory be to You, verily I am among the oppressors. We answered his call and rescued him from grief, that is how we rescued the believers,

Allah suffice us and the best protector, inverted the favours

from Allah and preference that was not touch by evils, to the wish of Allah, there is no any strength and vigour except from Allah, to the wish of Allah and not to the wish of mankind, to the wish of Allah even though mankind rejected it

God suffice me from other gods, Creator suffice me from the creatures, the Provider suffice me from the prosperous ones, Allah suffice me, the Lord of the worlds, it suffice me, He who suffice me, it suffice me He who did not seize from sufficing me, it suffice me He who has been sufficing me, Allah whom there is no god except Him suffice me, unto Him I kept my trust, and He is the Lord of the Mighty Throne

.This is an important and vital supplication that needs to be preserved

.The expertise and narrations has claimed the authenticity of it

[۲۲]

SUPPLICATION FOR RELIEF AFTER DAWN AND NOON PRAYERS ON FRIDAYS AND .OTHER DAYS

Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him) said: "who ever offer the following supplications after noon and dawn prayers on Friday and other days will not die until he meet with .Imam Al-Mahdi (peace be upon him

O' Allah! Send Your blessing to Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and .hasten their relief

[۲۳]

SUPPLICATION FOR QUICK RELIEF OF THE IMAM (peace be upon him) AFTER NOON .PRAYER

It was said in Falaahi Ssa'il that the most important supplication after (Zuhr) noon

prayer is to imitate Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him) in his supplication for Imam Al-Mahdi (peace be upon him) which the Prophet has given his glad tidings to his nation in the authentic narrations, Prophet has promised his nation that Imam Al-Mahdi will appear prior to the last hour as Muhammad bn Rahban Dabili has reported

On the authority of Ibad bn Muhammad Mada'in, he said: I entered to Abu Abdullah in Medina when he finished his noon prayer and I met him raising his hands to the Heaven offering the following supplication

O' He who hear all voice, O' He who gathered every thing, O' He who created soul after death, O' the causer, O' the Inheritor, O' master of the masters, O' God of gods, O' The Mighty over the oppressors, O' The king of this world and the Hereafter, O' the Lord of the lords, O' the King of the kings, O' the vigorous, O' He who attain extreme

vigorous, O' He who did what He wishes, O' He who knows the number of breaths and movement of feet, O' He who to Him all secrets are visible, O' the starter, O' He who .returns every thing

I requested from You by the sake of your right over the best among Your creatures and for the sake of their right

you have made incumbent on Yourself to send Your blessing on Muhammad and members of his house and to grant me the rescue of my neck from the Hell fire, execute for Your good friends from the descendant of Your Prophet, the callers to Your course with Your permission, Your trustee among Your creatures, Your sight among Your servants, Your proof among Your creatures, may Your peace and .blessing be upon him

O' Allah! Support him with Your assistance and assist Your servant, empowered his companions and grant them patient, Open for them a protected authority and hasten his relief, let him prevail over Yours and Your Prophet's enemies, O' the Most Merciful .of the merciful

I said to Imam: May my soul be sacrificed for you, isn't you have prayed for yourself? He said: I have prayed to the light of the progeny of Muhammad (peace be on them) .who shall retaliate against their enemies with the command of Almighty Allah

?I said: when will he be coming out

When the owner of creations and command wishes, Imam replied. I said: what are the signs before then? He said: the signs are many and different. I said: like

what? Imam Sadiq (peace be upon him) said: A banner shall come out from the east and west, sedition will persist and a man shall come out from Yemen among the descendant of my uncle Zaid, and there shall be plundering of the house properties then
Allah will act according to his wishes

[۲۴]

.SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (peace be upon him) AFTER (ASR) AFTERNOON PRAYER

It was stated in "Falaahi Ssa'il" among the important supplication to be observed after (Asr) afternoon prayer by imitating our master Musa ibn Ja'afar Al-Kazim (peace be upon him) in his dedicated supplication to our master Al-Mahdi (peace and blessing of Allah be on his grand father Muhammad and same to him) as it was narrated by Yahya bn Al-Fadl Naufali, he said: I entered to Abu Al-Hasan, Musa bn Ja'afar after (Asr) afternoon prayer in Baghdad, thus I met him raising his hand to the Heaven and
:I heard him reciting the following

You are God, there is no any other deity except You, the first and the last, the apparent, the Inward, You are God, there is no any other deity except You, unto You the increase and decrease of all things, You are God, there is no any other deity except You, You create the creations without helping hand from other than You and You are not in need of them; You are God, there is no any other deity except You, all
.wishes from You and unto You all the initiation

You are God there is no any other

deity except You, before the previous and the creator of the previous, You are God there is no any deity except You, after afterward the creator of afterward, You are God there is no any deity except You, You erase and establish what ever You wishes and with You the essence of the Book, You are God there is no any other deity except You, the Goal and the Inheritor of every thing, You are God there is no any other deity ,except You, both small and mighty are not far away from You

You are God there is no any other deity except You, there is no any language hidden to You and voices are not similar to You. Every day You are at Your duty and a duty did not disturb You from another, the Knower of all hidden and concealed things, the owner of Religion, the director of all things, He who raises those in the graves, He who .gave life to bone after they have become decayed

I requested from You by Your sheltered Name, the Eternal the Everlasting, who did not disappoint who ever call Him by His name, to send blessing on Muhammad and his family and hasten the reappearance of Your retaliator from Your enemies and execute for him all You have promised him, O' the possessor of Magnificence and .Honour

I said to him, whom did you prayed for? He said: to Al-Mahdi of the Prophet's .(household (peace be on them

He continue saying: may my father be sacrifice for

him, he is having big stomach , his eyebrow are very close, his legs are very energetic, his shoulder is wide, brown in colour and close to be yellowish, may my father be sacrifice for him, his night shall guard the stars by his bowing down and prostration to Allah, may my father be sacrifice for him, he who the blames of those that blame shall not affect before Allah, he is the luminous lamp, may my father be sacrifice for him, he shall rise with the command of Allah

I said to him, when will he come out? He said: when you saw armies from the city of Anbar in Iraq at the beach of Furat, sirah and Dajlah, and the arch of Kufah is destroy, and burning of some houses in Kufah, when you see all this, verily Allah will act according to His wish, no one can subdue the commandment of Allah and no one can review His judgment

[۲۵]

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (may our souls be sacrifice for him) AFTER EVERY TWO (RAKA'AT) UNITS OF THE NIGHT RECOMMENDED PRAYER

Sheikh Tusi (may Allah elevates his position) said: it is recommended to recite this :supplication after every two Raka'at in the night recommended prayer

O' Allah! I requested from You what was not requested from Your type, You are in the position to answer the needier and extreme desire of those who desired, I call You, the call that was not made to Your type, I desired from You, the desire that was not

made to Your type, You answer the call of the compelled ones and the most Merciful
of the merciful

I requested from You the best, the tremendous and most successful issue, O' Allah, O' the Beneficent, O' the Merciful, and by the sake of Your beautiful Names and exaltedness of Yourself and Your uncountable favours and by the Most honoured names to You which You love most and most closer to You, whose rank is more exalted before You and more recompensed before You that hasten the acceptance of request, for the sake of Your great hidden name that is honoured, mighty and more splendid. The name You love which pleases You if You are call with it. Thus You
;answer the call

.it is Your responsibility not to prohibit nor reject those that requested from You

For the sake of Your name mentioned in Torah, Gospel, Zabur and in the Glorious Qur'an, and for the sake of Your name called by the Angels and the carrier of Your Throne, Your Apostles and the Messengers and those obedient servants among Your creatures, so send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and to hasten the relief of Your legacy the son of Your legacy and quicken the humiliation
of his enemies

.(then tender your wishes and needs)

It was said in Mikyaalil Makarim that the following addition was found in Jamaalu
:Ssaliheen

And make us among his companion and helper and grant us all our hopes through him
and accept our prayers

Kafa'ami (may Allah have

mercy on him) said: it is recommended to recite this supplication after every two
.Raka'at in the night recommended prayer

CHAPTER FOUR

.ON WEEKLY SUPPLICATIONS

[۲۶]

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (may our souls be sacrifice for him) ON
.THURSDAYS

Sheikh Tusi (may Allah have mercy on him) in Jamaalil Usbuy said: Among Thursday duties is the recommendation of sending (۱۰۰۰) one thousand (salawat) blessing to the holy Prophet (peace be upon him and his family) and it is recommended to recite the
:following

.O' Allah! Bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and hasten their relief

[۲۷]

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (peace be on him) ON THURSDAY
.AFTERNOON TILL THE LAST HOUR OF FRIDAY

Sheikh Tusi (may Allah have mercy on him) in Misbaahul Mujtahid said: it is
(recommended after (Asr

afternoon prayer on Thursday till the last hour of Friday to offer a lot of blessings (Salawat) to the holy Prophet (peace be upon him and his family) and read the
:following

O' Allah! Send blessing to Muhammad and the family of Muhammad, and hasten their relief and annihilate their enemies among the Jinn and mankind from the beginning to
.the end

.It is more beneficial if it is recited (۱۰۰) one hundred times

Kafa'ami (may Allah have mercy on him) said: it is recommended to recite (١٠٠٠) one thousand Surah Al-Qadr and (١٠٠٠) one thousand (Salawat) Blessing to the holy Prophet on Thursday including the aforementioned supplication

[٢٨]

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (may our souls be sacrifice for him) ON FRIDAY NIGHT

Sheikh Abu Ja'afar Tusi (may Allah have mercy on him) in the book "Mukhtasaril Misbaah" when mentioning the duties on the Friday night said: "recite the following : (when sending blessing to the holy Prophet (peace be upon him and his family

O' Allah! Send Blessing to Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and hasten their relief and annihilates their enemies among the Jinn and mankind from the beginning to the end

.(You recite it either (١٠٠) one hundred times or to your ability)

[٢٩]

SUPPLICATION OF ALAWI MISRI FOR IMAM AL-MAHDI (may our souls be sacrifice for him) TO BE RECITED WHEN ON DIFFICULTIES

This supplication was taught by Imam (peace be on him) to one of his Shi'a during his dream, this man was formerly oppressed, and thus he was relief and his enemy was ...killed

O' my God! Who has ever call upon You and You did not answered him? Who has ever requested from You and You did not give him? Who has call upon You and he was ?disappointed? Who has come near You and You distance him

O' my God! This is pharaoh, he of the tent peg with his stubbornness, disbelieving, arrogance and claiming himself to be God, with Your knowledge that he will not repent and will not come back of his thought, he did not believe nor did he fear You; You have accepted his prayers and grant his request, this is just a gift and

favour from You, it is very little at Your Sight what he has requested even though it is much in his sight, he has taking that from You as a proof against himself and an emphasis on him when he disbelieve and act sinfully, he last long with his people in arrogance and proud of his disbelieve on them and become arrogant for oppressing himself and with Your tolerance towards him he continue his arrogance, he wrote and judge against himself, that the reward of his type is to be drawn in the sea, and his .reward is his judgment against himself

O' Allah! I am Your servant, the son of Your servant, the son of Your slave, confessing that You worth worshiping and admitting that You are God my Creator, there is no any other god except You, I possess no other God except You, with certainty that You are Allah my God, my traces and returning unto You, acknowledging that You possess power over all thing. You act according to Your wish and judge base on Your desire, no follow up after Your judgment and no rejection to Your rule. Verily You are the First, Last, Outward and Inward, You are not derived from anything and not constructed from anything, You exist before every thing and You will be existing after every thing, You originate every thing, You created every thing with measurement, .verily You are All- Hearing and All- Seeing

I bear witness that You are like that and You will be like

that, You are Eternal and Everlasting, slumber seize You not neither sleeping, You are not defined with illusions and senses did not perceive You, You are not measured with measurement, You did not resemble any mankind, and all creatures are You slaves and servants, You are the Lord and we are Your reared and You are the creator and .we are the creatures, You are the Provider and we are the needier

O' my Lord all praises are due to You, when You created me as a sound human being and made me sufficient and wealthy after I was an infant and nourished me with milk from the breast and feed me with delighted and pure food and made me a sound .man

All the uncountable praise are due to You, the praise no any container can contains it, praise that is above the praise of all praise and above every thing that is praised, the praise that is greater and mightier than that and more than every thing that praise .God

All praises are due to God as He love to be praised, praise be to God equivalent to the whole creations and the weight of all creations and equivalent to the mightiest .creation and the lighter creations and equivalent to the smallest creations

Praise be to Allah till our Lord is pleased and after His pleasure, I requested Him to send blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and to forgive my sins and to extol my issues and pardon me, verily He is All-Forgiving

.and All-Merciful

O' my Lord, I requested and call upon You with Your name upon which our father Adam called you (Your choice peace be upon him) when he is guilty for his mistake, then You forgive his mistake and pardon him and accept his call, You are closer to him, O' The Nearer, send Your blessing to Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad, forgive my short comings and be pleased with me, if You are not pleased with me and pardon me even though I am guilty, a sinner, an oppressor and having short comings, a master may forgive his servant even though he is not pleased with him then be pleased with me as Your creature and to drag Your right from me

O' my Lord! I requested from You with the name upon which Idris called on You peace be on him and You made him a Prophet and a trust worthy one and You elevated him to an exalted rank and accept his call, O' Allah! You are closer to him O' The Nearer, send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and make my recourse to be Your Paradise and Your mercy to be my abode and house me in Your pardon and married me with its beautiful ladies with Your Strength, O' the Mighty

O' my Lord, I requested from You with Your name upon which Nuh called when he :said

I am vanquished; do thou soccour me! Then we opened the gates of Heaven unto" water

torrential and made the Earth to gush with fountains, and waters met for a matter
"decreed

And You rescued him from a well-planked vessels well-caulked, then You accepted his call and You are closer to him O' The Nearer, then send Your blessing upon Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and rescued me from the oppression of those who wanted to oppress me and prevent me from the problem of those who wanted to be unfair with me and suffice me from the evils of the despotic rulers, strong enemy, hidden powers, stubborn giants, all insurgent devils, strong human beings and the deceits of all the conspiracies. O' The Tolerant, O' The Affectionate. O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which Your servant and Your Prophet called, Salih

peace be upon him and You rescued him from humiliation and grant him upper hand against his enemy and accept his call, though You are closer to him O' The Nearer, send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and secure me from the evils my enemy intended for me and the struggle of my envious ones, suffice me from them with Your sufficiency and lead me with Your Guardianship and guide my heart with Your guidance and support me with faith in You and enlighten me to .what consist Your pleasure and enrich me with Your richness, O' The Tolerant

O' my God! I requested from You by Your name upon which Ibrahim called, Your servant, Your Prophet and

Your intimate friend peace be on him, when Namrud wanted to throw him in to the flame, thus You made the flame cold and safety for him and You answered his call though You are closer to him O' The Nearer, then send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and make Your Hell fire cold for me and quench its flame for me and suffice me from its hotness and put the flame of my enemies in their slogan and garments and return all their plans to their throat and bless what You have bestowed on me as You have blessed Prophet Ibrahim and his family, verily You are
.The Provider, The Extoller and The Glorious

O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which Ismail called peace be on him and You made him a Prophet and a Messenger and made Your Sacred house to
him a place of ceremony

and place of living and You accepted his call by rescuing him from sacrifice and due to Your Mercy You made him closer to You, though You are closer to him O' The Nearer, then send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and widen
my tomb

and bring down my burden and tighten my cover, forgive my sins and grant me repentance by over looking all my evil deeds and to double my good deeds and unveil all my tribulations and to obtain profit in my transactions and protect me from all
humiliations, indeed

You answer all calls, O' He who Descends all blessing, He who grants all needs, The
.Giver of all benefactions, He who obliges the Heavens

O' my Lord! I requested from You what Ismail has requested from You, the son of
your intimate friend peace be on him, whom You have rescued from sacrifice and
ransom him with greater sacrifice and You change the face of the knife when he
sincerely call upon You for his sacrifice and he is pleased with the command from his
father and answer his call and You are then closer to him, O' The Nearer, thus You
send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and rescued me
from all evils and afflictions and distract all evils from me and suffice me in all my
interest in this world and the world Hereafter and suffice me from all that I fear of and
.the evils of Your creatures for the sake of A'ali Yaseen

O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which Lut called peace be on
him and You rescued him and his people from collapse, demolition and difficulties and
bring him and his people out of tremendous agony and You answer his call, though
You are closer to him, O' The Nearer, send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the
family of Muhammad and to permit me to gather my cloak that has been scattered
and to be delighted with my descendants, family and my properties and reform all my
issues, bless

all my situations, made me reach all my hope, save me from the Hell fire and suffice me from the evils of the evil doers for the sake of the Your good chosen ones, the pious Imams, the light of the illuminations, Mohammad and his pure and cleansed holy family, the guided leaders, the choosing ones, may Allah's blessings be upon them all, and grant me their association and bestowed their companionship on me, grant me their friendship together with You Prophets, the Messengers, and the Angels that are near to You, Your good servants including all Your obedient servants to You and the holders of Your Throne and the high level Angels. O' my Lord! I requested from You by the name upon which Ya'qub call You when he lost his sight and his cloak scattered and lost his delighted son, You then answer

his call by gathering his cloak and delighting his eye and unveil his troubles though You are closer to him, O' the Nearer, send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and permit the gathering of all my issues that has been scattered and made me delighting with my son, my family and my wealth and reform all my matters and bless all my situations and let me attain all my hope and redress all my actions and bestowed goods on me, O' The Generous, O' The Exalted one with Your mercy, O' .the Most Merciful of the merciful

O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name

upon which was called by Your servant and Prophet, Yusuf peace be on him and You accepted his call and rescued him from the darkness of the well and save him out of his sufferings and suffice him from his brother's plot and made him king after his slavery and You answer his prayers, though You are closer to him, O' The Nearer, send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and protect me from the plots of the plotters and the evils of the envious ones, indeed You possess power over all thing, O' my Lord! I requested from You by your name upon which was called by Your servant and Prophet, Musa son of Imraan when You The Bless and The Exalted one said: {So We called to him from the right side of the mount, and We brought him
near in communion} And You created a dried road for him in the sea

and saved him and those with him from the children of Israel, and drawn Pharaoh, Haaman and their soldiers and answered Musa's prayer, though You are closer to him, O' The Nearer, I seek from You to send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and protect me from the evils of Your creatures and draw me near to Your pardon and spread Your favour on me that will make me not in need of Your creatures, and grant me eloquence to earn Your pleasure and forgiveness, O'
my Guardian and the believer's Guardian

'O

my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which was called by Your servant and Prophet, Daud and You answered his call and make the mountains subservient to him and glorify Allah with him both day and night and all the resurrected birds seeking repentant for him, and make his reign strong and gave him wisdom and explanation of words and soften the iron for him and taught him how to make dresses from (it) iron, and forgive him of his sins, though You are closer to him, O' The Nearer

I seek from You to send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and make all my issues subservient to me and make all my prospects easy for me, and grant me Your service and forgiveness, and protect me from evils of the oppressors and plots of the plotters and deceits of the deceivers and from the arrogant of Pharaohs, and the envy of the envious ones, O' He who safeguard the scared ones, O' He who neighboured the refugees, the reliance to those who has covenant with Him, the means of the

believers, the hope for the reliant on Him, the trust worthy of the good servants, O' the Most Merciful of the merciful

O' my Lord! I requested from You, O' Allah by Your name upon which Your servant and Prophet called, Suleiman son of Daud peace be on them, when he said

My Lord, forgives me, and gives me a kingdom, such as may not befall anyone after}

{me; surely Thou art the All-giver

Then You accept his call, and make the creatures to follow him and carry him on the wind, and taught him bird's language, and made subservient to him the entire devils among the builders and plungers, and others were coupled with chains, this is Your gift not the gift of other than You, though You are closer to him, O' The Nearer

Send Your blessing to Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and guide my heart and gathered my intellect, and suffice my interest, and tranquil my fear, and release my captivity, and tighten my cloak, grant me respite and relief, answer my call and give listening ears to my calls, and don't make my abode to be Hell fire, and don't make this world to be my main goal, widen my sustenance and embellish my morals and free my neck from Hell fire, indeed You are my Lord, my master and my expectation

O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which Prophet Ayub called when he was in trouble after gaining back his health and illness has fell out of him, and narrowness after wideness and strength, then You ward off his difficulties, and You return his family to him and their likes with them, after he has call upon You, supplicating to You, desirous unto You, hopping for Your favour and complaining to You, O' my Lord

{Behold, affliction has visited me; and Thou art The Most Merciful of the merciful}

Then You answered

his call and unveiled his difficulties, though are closer to him, O' The Nearer, send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and unveil all my difficulties and protect me, my family, my wealth, my descendants and my brothers with good health such sound health that they will not be in need of doctors and medications and make them my slogans and garment, and make me to enjoy my sense of hearing and seeing and make both of them my inheritor, indeed You possess power over all thing.O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which was called by Yunus son of Matta when he was inside the whale and call upon You inside the three ,darkness {There is no god but Thou

{Glory be to Thee; I have done evil

You are the Most Merciful of the merciful, and You answered his call and cut the tree of calabash for him and sent to him (١٠٠,٠٠٠) one hundred thousand or more, though You are closer to him, O' The Nearer, send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and accept my prayers and embrace me with Your pardon because I am sunk in myself oppression, and the oppression of Your creatures has mounted on me, bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad, cover me through them and free me from Hell fire and make me among the freed ones from the Hell 'fire, from this my very position for the sake of Your favour, O

O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which was called by Your servant and Prophet, Isa son of Marry peace be on them, when You supported him with the holy spirit, and made him to talk while he was in a stage of cradle, and make him to give life to death, and cure a blind and a leper with Your permission, though
You are closer to him, O' The Nearer, send Your blessing on

Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad, evacuates me from what you have created for him, and don't engage me with what You have commissioned him to do for me, and make me among Your ascetics and those that rendered service to You in this world and among those You have created for good health wise and felicitated
.with Your favour, O' The Glorious, The Exalted and The Mighty

O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which was called by Aasif son of Barkhiya on the throne of Saba Queen with less than a twinkling of an eye, till it
,became like a photograph before him, when the Queen saw it
{It was said, is thy throne like this? She said it seems the same}

Then You accepted his prayer, though You are closer to him, O' the Nearer, send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and grant pardon to my sins and accept my good deeds from me including my repentance, forgive me and suffice
me from my

poverty and restored my break ups, give life to my heart for Your remembrance, give
.me life with sound health and seize my soul in good health

O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which was called by Your
servant and Your Prophet, Zakariya, when he requested and call upon You, putting his
hope in You and hopping for Your favour, he then stood up at his praying place calling
:You silently and said

,O' my Lord

Give me, from Thee, a kinsman, who shall be my inheritor and inheritor of the House}
of Jacob; and make him, my Lord; well-pleasing} And You gave him Yahya and
accepted his call, though You are closer to him, O' The Nearer, To send Your blessing
on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and let my descendants survive me
,and let me enjoy them, and make me and them a faithful servant to You

willing for Your reward, fearing Your punishment, hopping for what is with You,
despairing from what is with others, till You make us to leave a pleasant life, and seize
.our life in a pleasant death, indeed You act according to Your wishes

O' my Lord! I requested from You by the name upon which was called by Pharaoh's
wife, {When she said; my Lord, build for me a house in Paradise, in Thy presence; and
deliver me from Pharaoh and his work, and do Thou deliver me from the people of the
{evil doers

And You answered her call, though You are

closer to her, O' The Nearer, send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad, and delighting my face by looking to Your Paradise and Your Glorious Face and Your good friends, dispel all my grief for the sake of Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad, entertain me with him and his holy family by their friendship and companionship and distance me from the Hell fire and what You have promise its dwellers like chains, handcuff, shackle, difficulties and other sorts of punishment, with Your pardon, O' The Glorious.O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which was called by Your servant and the righteous one, Maryam the virgin and mother of Jesus the Prophet, peace be on them, when You said: {And Mary, Imran's daughter, who guarded her virginity, so We breathed in to her of

Our Spirit, and she confirmed the words of the Lord and His Books. And became one
{of the obedient

You answered her call, though You are closer to her, O' The Nearer, send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and to protect me with Your well fortified protection, and to cover me with Your invisible covering, and save me with Your firm safety, and to suffice me with Your adequate sufficiency from the evils of the tyrants and from the oppression of the despotic rulers and deceits of the deceivers, and treachery of the betrayers and the wizardry of the wizards and the
,injustice of the unjust ones

.with Your prevention, O' The impenetrable

O' my Lord! I requested from You by Your name upon which was called by Your servant, Your Prophet, Your sincere friend, the best among Your creatures, the trustee to Your revelation, Your delegate to Your creations and Your Messenger to Your creations, Muhammad Your exclusive and sincere one, peace and blessing be upon him and upon his holy family, and You answered his supplications and supported him with the unseen soldiers and make Your word exalted and the words of the unbelievers as inferior, though You are closer to him, O' The Nearer. Send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad, pure delectable and everlasting blessing as You have blessed their father Ibrahim and the family

of Ibrahim, honour them as You have honour Ibrahim and his family, send peace on them as You have send peace upon Ibrahim and his family, make all this in abundant from Yourself, O' God mix me with them, let me with them, resurrect me with them and in their company until I was watered from their pound and entered me in to their combination and gather me and them together, delighting my face with them, and grant me my requisitions and let me attain my hope in my Religion, my world, the Hereafter, my life and my death. Extend my greetings to Muhammad and to the family of Muhammad and to return their reply to me, peace, blessing and favour of Allah be upon them all

O' my Lord! You

call every midnight that is there any beggar so that You give him! Or is there any caller so that You answer his call! Or is there anyone seeking for forgiveness so that You forgives him! Or is there anyone expecting to give him his expectation! Or is there anybody hopping for something in order to fulfill his hope! Here I am seeking for Your courtyard, the needier at Your door, Your guest before Your door, the wretched one before Your door, hopping for Your courtyard, I seek for Your favour and hopping for Your blessing and Your pardon and appealing for Your forgiveness, then bless Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad. O' God give me my requests and let me reach my ambition, splint my poverty, favour me

for my insubordination and pardon my sins, free my neck from the oppression of Your servant that mounted on me and strengthen me from my weakness, and fortify my wretchedness and make my treading very firm, forgive my crimes and tranquil my heart, increase my wealth through lawful means and make a choice for me in all my matters and actions and with such be pleased with me, O' God have mercy on me, my parents and my descendants and the believing men and women including the Muslim men and women, the living and the death among them, indeed You hear all calls; inspire in me Your reward and Paradise I entitle to for doing good to my both parents, accept their good deeds and forgive

their wrong deeds, O' God! reward them with Paradise more than the kindness they
.have shown unto me

O' my Lord! I am certainly aware that You did not ordered for oppression and You are not pleased with it, You did not incline towards it nor do You desire it and You did not love it, You are aware how those people are oppressive and tyrant to us and their transgressions not for their right, but just for oppression, aggression, untruthfully and falsity. Put an end to their time if You have given them long time, or to obtain it if You have written a long time for them, verily You have said and Your statement is the fact
.and Your promise is verily undoubtedly

God blots out, and He establishes what so ever He will; and with Him is the Essence}
{of the Book

I am requesting from You what has been requested from You by Your Prophets and Messengers, I also requested what Your good servants has requested from You, and Your nearby Angels to blots out from the Essence of the Book and write for the oppressors vanish and eradication, till their death come closer, and annihilate their time and go away with their days and curtail their years and destroy their indecent and empowered themselves against themselves until none of them is left behind, You should not rescued any of them and You should scattered their company and exhaust
their weapons, scatter their unity and put an end to their life and

shorten their years, convulse their feet and purify Your land from them and manifest the upper hand of your good servants over them, because they have changed Your customs and break Your covenant, they have unveiled Your Sanctuary and observed .what You have forbade them and act arrogantly while they became astray

Then send Your blessing to Muhammad and to the family of Muhammad, permit the scattering of their combination and cause death for their living ones, let their wives to be plundered and free Your servants from their oppressions, and uphold their hands from their aggression and purify Your land from them, permit the harvest of their vegetations and conveying of their roots, scatter their unity and destroy their .buildings, O' The Magnificent, The Gracious

I requested from You, the Lord of all things, my God, The God of all things, I call upon You as You've been called by Your servants, Your Messengers, Your Prophets and Your sincere friends, Musa and Harun, pace be on them, when they were calling and :longing for Your favour while they said

Our Lord, Thou hast given to Pharaoh and his council adornment and possessions in} this present life, Our Lord, let them go astray from Thy way! Our Lord, obliterate their possessions and harden their heart so that they do not believe, till they see the painful {!chastisement

You bestowed and favour both of them (Musa and Harun) by accepting their prayers till they hear Your command, O' Allah my God, You have said

;Your prayers is answered}

{so go you straight and follow not the way of those that know not

So bless Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad and blot out the wealth of those oppressors and constrain their mind and humiliates them among Your creations and drown them in the ocean of Your wrath because the Heaven and the Earth and all its contents belongs to You, and show Your creations Your power and Your force over them, cause all these to them without delay. O' The best that was asked! O' The best that was called! O' the best to whom everyone showed

humbleness and all hands are raised to Him, He who was called by tongues and all sights eyed unto Him and all minds are directed to Him, all feet conveyed to Him and .all actions shall be directed to him for judgment

O' my Lord, I am Your servant seeking from You through Your beautiful names, indeed all Your names are beautiful rather I am asking You with all Your names, to send Your blessing upon Muhammad and upon the family of Muhammad and to react upon the oppressor's elevated head and ruin them in their pits, and throw them with their stone, and slaughter them with their sword, and knuckle down their nostril and choke their oppression, and return their plots to their throats, and let them remain in their regret till they were forsaken and diminished after their arrogance and to be curb after their elongation with distress and captivation in the loops

.of their rope which they are hopping to see us in it

O' God show us Your power over them and Your supremacy over them, held them responsible as an oppressor, Your holding one responsible is severe and painful. O' my God, held them responsible, indeed You are the Able and the Mighty. Your punishment is severe and Your plot is might. O' Allah! Bless Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad, and hasten Your punishment to their opposition, the punishment You have prepared for oppressors of their type, and the aggressors and ,their counterparts

and raise Your forbearance from them, allow Your wrath on them which is not withstand by anything, ordered all the punishment on them with Your command that is not rejected nor delayed, verily You witness all intimate discourse and aware of every content, nothing among their action is hidden to You and none of their actions shall go treacherously and You knows every thing invisible, The Knower of all that is in .the hearts and minds

O' Allah, I requested and call upon You as my master called You, Prophet Nuh peace :be on him as he requested from You, when You The Bless and The Exalted one said

{!Noah called to Us, and how excellent were the answerers}

Yes, O' Allah, my God, how excellent You answered call! How excellent You are called! How excellent You are being asked! How excellent You give! You did not disappoint those that call upon You, and You did not ejected those that insisted

on Your door, You did not weary for the bountifulness of their requests and also You are not weary in solving it for them, because solving the problems of Your creations is as quick as twinkling of eyes and very light for You and easier than the wing of a .mosquito

My request, O' my chief, my master, my trustworthy, my hope, is to bless Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad and forgive my sins; I have come to You with heavy and tremendous load for the sin I have committed against You and Your servant's oppressions has mounted on me and no one will set me free from it except You, no one has power over it and no one possess it beside You, O' my master, erase my abundant sin due to my less warning, rather due to the hardness of my heart and solidity of my eye, No! Rather with Your blessing that dominated all things, and I am among those things, then let Your blessing dominates me, O' the Beneficent, O' the .Merciful, O' the Most Merciful of the merciful

O' God, don't examine me in this world with tribulations and don't empowered on me he who will not have mercy on me, and don't destroy me due to my sins and quickly free me from all adversity and protect me from all oppressions and don't humiliates my veil, don't expose my evil deeds the day You shall gather Your creatures for accountability, O' He whose gift and reward is in

.abundant

I requested from You to bless Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad and to let me live like the life of the fortunate ones and let me die like the death of the Martyrs, and accept me with an affectionate acceptance, and protect me in this ,abject world from the evils of its despotic rulers and aggressors

its evils, its lovers and those that serve it and its content and save me from the evil of .its tyrant its envious ones and those that aspire for polytheism among them

Till You suffice me from the deceits and tricks and scoop out from me the eyes of the unbeliever and dumbstruck from me the tongues of the sinful ones, and detain the hands of the oppressions from me and weaken their plots on me and kill them with their wrath, occupy their hearing, sight and mind, in all that You let me be in Your sincerity, protection, sanctuary, sovereignty, cover, guard, refuge and Your nearby, protect me from my evil neighbours and associates, indeed You possess power over .all things

My protector is God who sent the Book, and He takes into His protection the} {righteous

O' Allah, with You I seek refuge, with You I delighted, it is You I worship, unto You I put my hope and from You I seek for help, with You I suffice, from You I seek for assistance, with You I seek for rescue and from You I requested for every thing, so send Your blessing on Muhammad and on

the family of Muhammad and don't reject me except all my sins are forgiving and all my effort being appreciated and un wasted transaction, bestowed on me what is worthy of You and don't bestowed on me what is worthy of me, indeed You possess .piety, forgiveness and You are the possessor of favour and merc

O' my God! I have prolong my supplications, and my speech are in abundant, my mind is tightened, induce all that in me and constrain me on it, knowing from me that it suffice You my little call to grant all my need, just as little salt suffice the flour when making pasta or dough, rather Your servant's strong determination is enough, just for Your servant to say O' my Lord! In order to grant his requests, and with sincere intention and good speech, even in Your servant's assumption on You as his Lord is enough to grant his supplications, so I have right from my deep heart with strong determination invoke upon You, and I requested from You to send Your blessing upon Muhammad and upon the family of Muhammad and coupling my supplication with Your acceptance and let me attain my hope in You, because favour, might, strength and ability are from You, O' Allah don't erect me from this my position except You grant all my request because it is very easy for You and recalling it is might and much .before me and You possess the power over it, O' The All-Hearing, O' The All-Seeing

'O

my God! From this my position, I seek Your refuge from Hell fire, who ran away from You and come back to You, from the sins You attacked, and deficiency You exposed, then bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and glance at me with blessing sight that will make me succeed by entering into Your Paradise, sympathize with me such sympathy that will rescued me from Your punishment, indeed the Paradise and Hell fire are Your own and they are at Your possession, the keys and the padlocks are .Yours and You possess that strength, and unto You every thing is easy and simple

so do for me what I have requested from You, O' The Mighty and there is no strength .nor power except with Allah, the Exalted, The Greatest

Allah suffice us the excellent trustee; How excellent master You are! How excellent Helper You are! All praise are being to God, the Lord of the worlds and may Your Blessing be upon our master, Muhammad and his purified family

.THE VIRTUES OF SUPPLICATION OF NUDBAH

Sadr Al-Islam Hamdani (may Allah elevates his position) in the book " Takalifil Anam" said: among the virtues of supplication of Nudbah is that anywhere it is recited with full sincerity and tranquility with attention to its exalted meaning, it necessitates the attraction of the leader of the time's providence (may our souls be sacrifice for him) to that place and it may even prompt the presence of the Imam over there (may our souls be sacrifice for

.him) as it happens in some places

[۳۰]

.SUPPLICATION OF NUDBAH

Allamah Majlisi (may Allah have mercy on him) in his book "Zadal Ma'ad" said: with sound chain of collectors to Imam Sadiq (peace be on him): it is recommended to recite supplication of Nudbah in four festivals; on Fridays, on Eid Fitr, on Eid Adha and on Eid Ghadeer. Allamah Majlisi also reported it in Al-Bihar quoting from Sayyid bn Taa'us (may Allah have mercy on him), on the authority of

some of our companions: Muhammad bn Ali bn Abi Qurrah said: I have quoted from the book of Muhammad bn Al-Husein bn Sufyan Al-Bazufari (may Allah be pleased with him) about the supplication of Nudbah, he mentioned that the supplication is for the leader of the time (peace be on him), and it is recommended to be offered in four (Eid) festivals

A great scholar Al-Muhadith Nuri (may Allah have mercy on him) has narrated this supplication in "Tahiyyat Zza'ir" quoting from "Misbaahu Zza'ir" by Sayyid bn Taa'us and from "Mizir" by Muhammad bn Mash'hadi with same chain of collectors. It was quoted also from "Al-Mizaril Qadeem" but with addition of reciting it on Friday night as it was recommended in the four festivals. The supplication is as follows

All praise is due to Allah, the Lord of the worlds, and may the peace and blessing of Allah be upon our master, Muhammad, His Prophet and upon his holy family

O' Allah! All praise are due for You for what You have decided and resolved upon

in the issue of Your good friends; whom You have chosen for Yourself and Your Religion, when You choose from Yourself to them a great felicity and rank which did not decline nor terminated, after You have stipulated for them piety and righteousness in this despicable world and it's embellishments and ornaments, then .they precondition that for You, and You are sure they will fulfill all the condition

Then You accepted that from them and take them near Yourself, You bestowed on them elevated remembrance, and praise them in a clear terms, You descend the Angels on the Earth to fall down in prostration to them, and honoured them with Your revelations, You support them with Your knowledge, and You make them as a .medium to reach You and access to Your pleasure

One of them dwelled in the Paradise until You sent him out for Your message, one of them bear the Ark and rescued him together with those who believe along with him from destruction for the sake of Your blessing, one of them was taken for Yourself as an intimate friend, he requested good in the later generation and You answered him and You make that very exalted, You spoke to one of them through the tree, and appointed his brother as his successor and helper, one of them was brought into existence without father, and bestowed upon him with a clear proof, and was .supported by the Holy Spirit

You have prescribe a divine law to all of them, and created a

path for them, and You have chosen for them an executor to execute the duty after being safe and protected from one time to the other, for the establishment of Your Religion and proof over Your servants, so that the truth will not be embellish from its foundation, and falsehood to subdue the inhabitant of truth, so that a single man might not say: if You had sent a Messenger as a Warner to us in order to establish wisdom and guidance so that we might have followed Your revelation before this our .disgrace and humiliation

Till the advent of Your beloved and noble one, Muhammad peace be upon him and upon his family, as You have chosen him as the master among Your creatures and make him the best among the selected ones, the best among the chosen ones, the most generous among those You relied upon, and You made him the foremost of Your Prophets, and sent him to the entire mankind and the Jinn among Your servants, and loved

Your east and west before him, and put the (Burraq) the flying horse under his control, and ascended him to Your Heaven, and bestowed on him the knowledge of what took place and what shall take place till the end of Your creation, then You assist him from panic, the Jibrael and Mikael and other distinguished Angels gathered round him, and You promise him that his Religion shall prevail over other Religions even though the .idolater may be averse

There after You have inaugurated him

and provided goods and perfections for him and his holy family, and accord him and
his family

the first sanctuary established for mankind at Becca (Mecca) a blessed place and}
guidance to the people, therein are clear signs, the standing place of Ibrahim, he is
{safe whoso ever enters it

:And You said

Allah wish is but to remove uncleanness far from you O "people of the House" and}
{purify you with a thorough purification

Then You have made the reward of Muhammad, may Your peace and blessing be on
:him and his holy family, love for them in Your Book. And You said

say (O' Muhammad): I ask of you no fee (recompense) there of, save love of my}
kinsfolk} and You said: {what ever recompense (return) I have asked of you it is only
:for yourself} and You said

{I ask of you no reward for this, save that, who so will, chooses a way unto his Lord}

Therefore they are the only means to gain access to You, the only medium to attain
.Your contentment

When his days elapses, you gave the authority to his successor, Ali bn Abitalib (may
Your blessing be upon them both and upon their children), as a guide, when he
(Muhammad) was made a Warner and every nation has a guide, he (the Prophet) said
in the presence of overflowing people, "whom so ever I am his master Ali is his
master, O' Allah be a friend of him who is a friend to him (Ali) and an

enemy to him who is an enemy to him, help who so ever help him and forsake who so
"ever forsake him

And he said: "whom so ever I am his Prophet Ali is his chief", and he said: "I and Ali are
from the same tree while the rest of mankind are from diverse tree" he legalize for
him the position of Huran to Musa, he therefore told him: you are to me like the rank
of Harun to

Musa but certainly there will be no Prophet after me, he married to him his only
daughter the mistress of the women of the two worlds, he made lawful to him (Ali) in
the mosque what was made lawful to him (Muhammad) and closes all the doors (that
.link to the mosque) except the door of Ali

He (Muhammad) deposited his knowledge and wisdom to him (Ali) and said: "I am the
city of knowledge and Ali is it's gate, whosoever desire the city and the knowledge
should come through it's gate, there after he said to Ali : you are my brother,
successor and inheritor, your flesh is my flesh, your blood is my blood your peace is
my peace and your war is my war, the faith mixed with your flesh and blood just as it
mixed with my flesh and blood, you shall take responsibility of the reservoir of my
inheritance, you will pay back all my debts, and execute all my assignment, your
followers shall be on the pulpit of gleam, their

"faces shall be brightening while surrounding me as my neighbour in the Paradise

If not you, O' Ali the believer wouldn't have been known after me, he (Ali) is the guide after him (Muhammad) for the entire world from going astray, he is an illumination for the blind in the darkness, and strong rope of Allah and His straight path, no one preceded him regards to his close kinship, and no one preceded him in Religion, no one catch up with him in terms of virtues and in Excellency, he follow the foot step of .the Messenger may the blessing of Allah be on both of them and on their family

He shall fight against the misinterpretation of the Qur'an, during the cause of Allah the censure of the censurer will not subdued him, he had put to fright the valiant Arabs.

And kill their heroes, he attacked and disperses their Calvary, he incited malice in their heart due to the battles of Badr, Khaibar and Hunain, they became foggy in their opposition to him, they dedicated themselves wholeheartedly in fighting .him, till he destroyed those who break their loyalty to him and the renegades

When his life span elapse and martyred by the malicious criminal imitating the earlier malicious criminals that did not execute the orders of the Prophet (bless be upon him and upon his family) concerning the guides one after the other, and the nation insist in their detestation, they all flocked together to cut off his kinship, putting aside his documents, except few faithful

.ones that fulfill their covenant towards the rights of his descendants

They slain some of them, and some were held as prisoners of war, some were exiled and the destiny occurred to them with the expected best recompense, since the Earth belongs to Allah, and He gives its inheritance to whom He want among His good .servants, and good ending is for those who preserve their faith

Glory be to our Lord, surely the promise of our Lord must be fulfilled, and Allah never fails his promise, He is Almighty, the Wise. So may purity be on to the house of Muhammad and Ali, blessing of Allah be upon both of them and upon their children, so let those who cry to cry and those who lament to lament, and for their types should shed tears, let the shouters shout, and the clamorous clamored and let those who .roared to roar

Where is Al-Hasan? Where is Al-Husein? Where are the children of Al-Husein? The good ones after the good ones, the truthful ones after the truthful ones, where is the path after the path? Where are the selected ones after the selected ones? Where is the risen sun? Where is the luminous moon? Where are the radiant stars? Where are ?the religious scholars and fundamentals of knowledge and wisdom

Where is the remaining legacy of God that is not out of the guided progeny? Where ?are the prepared ones who will break the back of the oppressive tyrants

Where is the awaited one who will set the have-nots and

depressed on their feet? Where is the hope that will eliminate tyranny and oppressions? Where is the preserved one who shall revive the obligatory and ways of life? Where is the chosen one that will restore the creed and the laws? Where is the hopeful one who shall give life to the Qur'an and its penalty? Where is he who shall
?bring to life the features and the people of Religion

Where is he who shall break up the forces of the aggressors? Where is the demolisher of the foundation of the polytheists and hypocrisy? Where is he who shall eradicate corruption, vice and injustice? Where is he, who shall cut down the branches of despair and hardship? Where is he, who shall erase the traces of unfair and self
?seeking conceit

Where is he who shall cut off the rope of the falsehood and disruption? Where is he who shall eradicate the insolence and refractoriness? Where is he who shall uproot obstinacy, corruption and apostasy? Where is he who shall comfort the good friend of Allah and humiliate the enemies? Where is he who shall gather the words of faith? Where is the gate of Allah that He bestowed on His servant through it? Where is the
sight of Allah that is focused

by the good friends of God? Where is the connected medium within the Earth and the
?Heaven

Where is the possessor of victory and the propagator of the flag of Guidance? Where
is the compiler of unity of goodness and pleasure? Where is

he who shall seek for the revenge for the Prophets and their children? Where is he who shall seek for the blood of the martyred ones in Karbala? Where is the helper of the oppressed ones? Where is the compelled one that shall be answered when he call? Where is the foremost leader of the creatures (the just)? Where is the son of the chosen Prophet? Where is the son of Ali Al-Murtada, the son of Khadijah (the ?resplendent!), the son of Fatimah the great

May my father, my mother and my soul be sacrifice for you; I turn to you for protection and sanctuary! O' the son of the favourite leader! O' the son of the distinguished noble ones! O' the son of the rightly guided Guides! O' the son of the best refined one! O' the son of the selected generous Guardians! O' the son of the nice and pure ones! O' the son of the impartial judges! O' the son of the apex of the honoured one! O' the son of the luminous moon! O' the son of the illuminative lamp! O' the son of the penetrated meteors! O' the son of luminous stars! O' the son of the clear path! O' the son of the evident signs! O' the son of the perfected sciences! O' the son of the !manifested customs

O' the son of the inherited features! O' the son of the existing miracles! O' the son of the witnessed evident! O' the son of right path! O' the son of

the mighty tidings, O' the son of him who is in the essence of the Book kept with Allah,
!The Most High and All-wise

O' the son of verses and evidences! O' the son of clear proves! O' the son of distinct
and marvelous proof! O' the son of the decisive proves! O' the son of the perfected
benefaction! O' the son of "Taa-haa" and clear verse! O' the son of "Yaa-seen" and
"Zaariyaat"! O' the son of "Tur" and "Aadiyaat"! O' the son of him who drew near and
come down till he was like two bows, length or nearer, and near to the Most High, the
!Exalted One

I wish I knew the destination of your purposeful journey! To which isolated land did
you go! Is it in Radwa (mount) or Zi- Tuwa or else where! It is unbearable for me to
see the creature but can not see you! Nor do I hear whisper about your where about
nor have any secret communication with you! It is disheartening that you are been
!surrounded by afflictions! And my clamour or my complaint didn't reach you

May my soul be sacrifice for you, you are out of sight but have not forsaken us, may
my soul be sacrifice for you, you migrated and not visible but not far from us! May my
soul be sacrifice for you, you are the exciting desired which the believing men and
women take delight in your memorable glory, so we are excited with a longing desire,
may my soul be sacrifice

.for you, you are the worthy of acceptance who never weary or annoyed

May my soul be sacrifice for you; you are the deep rooted praise that can not be uprooted. May my soul be sacrifice for you; you are from incomparable excellent .hereditary

May my soul be sacrifice for you; you possess a clear honour that no one is equivalent .to you

O' my master! How long my respond will be in you, which way I will address you confidentially? It is unbearable for me to get reply from other than you and to be cheated in the end. It is very painful for me to make you weep and the entire mankind .to betray you

It is very painful for me in what took place upon you from them and that which had happen! Is there any helper with whom I may cooperate with and take pains and lament? Is there anyone worried that I share his worries when he is alone? Is there a ?faint twinkle of evidence to make me willingly take up the troubles

O' son of Ahmad! Is there any way or means for us to meet with you? Could our days ?be connected to you so that we may obtain our wish through you

When shall we abridge the gap that separates us from vision so that we may quench our thirst? When shall we benefits from your delightful water? Already the period of expectation has lasted too long! When shall we receive our share from you and have our

mind at rest? So that we shall be cheerful! When shall you see us and when shall we see you? Because the helping flags has been spread all over and waiting for your
reappearance

You shall see us rally around you when leading the people after you have filled the Earth with justice! You shall make your enemies to taste punishment and humiliation! You shall sting the aggressors and those that denied the truth! You shall break up the back of the arrogant ones, and shall uproot the roots of the oppressors, and then we
.shall be saying: All praise be to God, the Lord of the worlds

O' Allah! You, who unveil sorrow and afflictions, unto you we turn to ask for help against the enemy, and with you all the help; You are the Lord of the Hereafter and this world, so come to our help! O' the Helper of the helpless ones, Your servant is afflicted! Show them the face of the master, O' the Majesty the Almighty, take away from him gloomy and grief and cool down his burning thirst, O' He whose Majesty is
.on the Throne, and unto Him is the return, finally and ultimately

O' Allah! We are Your servants longing for Your legacy that will remind us of You and Your Prophet, You created him for us as a refuge and asylum, You established him for us as a foundation and sanctuary, and made him the leader of the believers among
us, so convey our peace and greetings to

him, O' our Lord for that sake increase our honour! Kindly make his headquarter place of dwelling and station, You complete Your favour on us by returning him back to us, so that he takes us to the eternal land of peace and bliss where we shall accompany
.the martyrs among Your sincere servants

O' Allah send Your blessing to Your proof, the guardian of Your affairs, and send blessing to his grand father, Muhammad, Your Prophet and the great master, and send Your blessing to his father the master of the lions, the flag bearer on the day of resurrection, who shall quench the thirst of his followers from the pond of Kauthar, the chief of the remaining mankind, whoever believe in him is successful and thankful, and whoever didn't believe in him is at stake and has disbelief, may Allah's blessing be
on him, his brother and their

offspring equivalent to every thing Sun rises and flashes on and all things that moon
.shines on

Blessing be upon his grandmother, the great trustworthy, Fatimah Zahra, the daughter of the chosen one, Muhammad, blessing also be on the chosen ones among his pious fathers, send the best, complete, bountiful and perfected blessing to himself more than the one You have sent to any of Your legacy, and the best among Your
.creatures, and also send an uncountable blessing to him

O' Allah establish the truth through him and refute falsehood through him, guide Your good friends through him, and humiliate Your enemies through him, O' Allah

connect between us and him such connection that will lead us to accompany his ancestors, make us among those in their confinement that shall dwell in their shadow, and assist us in executing his rights and struggle in obedience to him, and abstinence from his disobedience. Bestowed on us with his pleasure, grant us his leniency and mercy, his goods

and supplications, through his blessing, let our prayers be accepted through him and our sins to be forgiving through him, let our livelihood be unrestricted through him, eradicates our problems and afflictions through him, grant our request through him, .and turn Your kindness to us

Accept our nearness to You, set Your Merciful Sight on us that will perfected our honour with You, such that You will never let them disappear from us by Your Generosity, and quench our thirst from the pond of his grand father (Blessing of Allah be on him and on his descendants) with his cup filled by him, of fresh, pure, sufficient, clear and cool water that there will be no thirsty after it, O' the Most Merciful of the .merciful

[۳۱]

.SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (peace be on him) ON FRIDAY

Sheikh Tusi in Misbaahul Mujtahid said: you should read the following if you wanted to send blessing to the Prophet (peace be on him and his descendants) on Friday: O' Allah let Your blessing and the blessing of Your Angels and the Prophets be on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and hasten their relief

or you say: O' Allah bless Muhammad.

.and the family of Muhammad and hasten their relief

:It was reported that he use to recite the following (۱۰۰) one hundred times

.O' Allah bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and hasten their relief

[۳۲]

.PRAYER FOR DARRAB AL-ISFAHANI

Sayyid bn Taaus said: prayer for the Prophet (peace be on him and his descendant)
(was mentioned and it was reported from our master Al-Mahdi (peace be on him

.In the name of Allah the Beneficent the Merciful

O' Allah! Bless Muhammad, the chief of the Messengers, the seal of the Prophets, the proof of the Lord of the worlds, the selected one in covenant, the chosen one under protection, the purified one from all evils, who is free from all defects, whom we expected to rescue us and hopping for his intercession, who is empowered with the Religion of Allah. O' Allah! Honour his constructions, make his evidence very firm, and grant his proof upper hand, and raise his rank, make his light shining and luminous, ,and brighten his face, grant him kindness, virtue

position, means, exalted degree and resurrect him in a praise worthy position that the
.early and the later will envy him of it

Blessing be on the commander of the faithful, the inheritor of the Messengers, the leader of the unskilled white-footed ones, and the master of the guardians and the
.proof of the Lord of the worlds

Blessing be on Al-Hasan son of Ali, the leader of the believers and the inheritor of the
.Messengers, and the proof of the Lord of the worlds

Blessing

be on Al-Husein son of Ali, the leader of the believers, the inheritor of the Messengers
and the proof of the Lord of the worlds

Blessing be on Ali son of Al-Husein, the leader of the believers, the inheritor of the
Messengers, and the proof of the Lord of the worlds

Blessing be on Muhammad son of Ali, the leader of the believers, the inheritor of the
Messengers and the proof of the Lord of the worlds

Blessing be on Ja'afar son of Muhammad, the leader of the believers, the inheritor of
the Messengers and the proof of the Lord of the world

Blessing be on Musa son of Ja'afar, the leaders of the believers, the inheritor of the
Messengers and the proof of the Lord of the worlds

Blessing be on Ali son of Musa, the leader of the believers, the inheritor of the
Messengers and the proof of the Lord of the worlds

Blessing be on Muhammad son of Ali, the leader of the believers, the inheritor of the
Messengers and the proof of the Lord of the world

Blessing be on Ali son of Muhammad, the leader of the believers, the inheritor of the
Messengers and the proof of the Lord of the world. Blessing be on Al-Hasan son of Ali,
the leader of the believers, the inheritor of the Messengers and the proof of the Lord
of the world

Blessing be on Al-Mahdi, the guide and successor, the leader of the believers, the
inheritor of the Messengers and the proof of the Lord of the worlds

O' Allah! Send Your

blessing on Muhammad and on his holy household, the leaders of the Guides, the trusted scholars, the pious and the faithful one, the supporters of Your Religion, the pillars of Your Monotheism, the translators of Your revelation, Your proofs on Your creatures and Your ambassadors on the Earth

Those whom You have chosen for Yourself, You appointed them to Your servants and being contented with them for Your Religion and specialize them with Your cognition, and signified them with Your honour, cover them with Your blessing and trained them with Your provisions, and feed them

with Your wisdom, cloth them with Your light and raised them in Your kingdom and surrounded them with Your Angels and honoured them with Your Prophet, Your peace be on him and his holy progeny

O' Allah! Send Your blessing on Muhammad and on them, such blessing that is clean, outgrowth, in abundant, and pure that is not protected except by You and none can encompass it except Your knowledge, and other than You can not count it

O' Allah! Send Your blessing to Your Guard, who shall revive Your custom, who shall stand with Your command, who shall call people to Your path, Your evidence, and Your proof against Your creatures, your ambassador on Your Earth, Your witness on Your servants, O' Allah consolidates his help and prolong his life, and adorned the Earth to the extent of his existence

O' Allah! Suffice him from the offence of the envious ones, and grant him refuge from the evils of the conspirators

and restrain him from the wishes of the oppressors, and rescue him from the hands of
.the arrogant ones

O' Allah! Grant him, his offspring, his followers, his congregation, his special and general followers, his enemy and the whole inhabitant of this world what will delight him, and will make him happy, let him reach the best of his expectation in this world
.and the world Hereafter; indeed You possess power over all things

O' Allah! Renew what has been obliterated in Your Religion through him, revive through him what has been changed in Your Book, and manifest through him Your law that has been changed till Your Religion return to new and free from any suspicion
.and no any obscurity in it, no any falsehood in it, and no any innovation before it

O' Allah! Brighten all darkness with his light, demolish all innovation with his pillars, destroy all misguidance with his glory, break all arrogant through him, quench all fire with his sword, destroy all injustice with his justice, prevail his law above all laws and
.let his government degrade other governments

O' Allah! Degrade who ever intended bad against him, destroy who ever show his enmity towards him, plan all those that has any bad plot against him, eradicate who ever denied his right and neglected his commands, and struggle to extinguishes his light and wish to quench his remembrance. O' Allah! Bless be on Muhammad the chosen one, and Ali Al-Murtada, and Fatimah Zahra, and Al-HasanRida, and Al-Husein Al-Mustafa, and the whole Guardians, the

lamp for the darkness, the signs of guidance, the minaret of the God fearing ones, the most firm handle, the strong rope and the right path. May Your blessing be on the legacy, the adherence to Your covenant and to the Imams from his descendants, prolong

their years and increase their life span and let them achieve their utmost hope in Your Religion, this world and the world Hereafter, indeed You possess power over all things.

[۳۳]

.THE VIRTUES FOR RECITING SURAH AL-ISRAA'I EVERY FRIDAY NIGHTS

In this chapter we shall mention what was reported in "Tafseer Al-Burhan" from Al-Ayaashi and Suduq in their books, the chain of the narration is linked to Imam Sadiq (peace be on him) he said: "whoever recite Surah Al-Israa'i every Friday night will not "die until he meet with Imam Al-Mahdi and shall be among his companion

CHAPTER FIVE

.ON MONTHLY SUPPLICATON

[۳۴]

THE NARRATED SUPPLICATION FROM OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (May our souls be sacrifice for him) TO BE RECITED IN THE HOLY MONTH OF RAJAB

Ibn Ayyash said: this is among the supplications that were obtained through Sheikh Abi Ja'afar, Muhammad bn Uthman bn Saeed from the holy one to be observed every day in the holy month of Rajab

O' Alah! I am requesting from You with the meaning of the supplication by which You are called by leaders of Your affairs, the trustworthy of Your secret, the cheerful ones with Your command, the describer of Your Mightiness, the announcer of Your Greatness. I requested from You what was uttered by Your wishes on them, hence You made them the resources of Your words, the pillars of Your Monotheism, Your

signs and Your location that was not at any place vacated for those that knows You, there is no difference between You and them except they are Your servants and creatures, they are unstitch and their mending is in Your Hand, their commencing is from You and their returning is unto You. The support, the

,witness

.the cause of death, deprivation, and protection are all from You

With them You filled Your Heaven and Your Earth until there is no god except You
.manifested

So with that I requested from You, and with the prestigious location from Your mercy, for the sake of Your Location and signs, to send Your blessing upon Muhammad and upon his family and to increase my faith and firmness in Religion, O' He who is inward in His manifestation and manifest in His inwardness and hidden, O' He who distinguished between light and gloominess, O' He who is describe without His true nature, who was known without resemblance, who created every limit, who witness every thing that is taking place, who cause everything into existence, who enumerates every thing that is counted, He who devoid every none existence, none
.of the worshiped one that worth pride and generosity beside You

O' He who was not conditioned with how, and not located with place, O' He who is hidden to every sight, O' He who is continuous, O' The Everlasting, who knows every thing known, send Your blessing on Your chosen servants, and the selected one among the mankind and to Your intimate Angels, including those ones on row and
.those on circumambulating

Bless us in this our holy month, and in other sacred months that shall come after it, and accomplished Your favour on us, grant us abundant portion, and justify the portion bestowed on us in the sacred month for the sake of Your great and utmost

that You kept on the noon that make it to illuminate, and on the night that make it
.darken, so forgive us regards what You know about us and what we didn't know

Grant us best protection from sin, and suffice us with Your strength, and bestowed on
us with Your good consideration, and don't direct us to other than You, don't deprive
us of Your benefits, bless us for the years You have written for us, and reform our
hidden secrets and grant us security from yourself, let us put the good faith in You for
Your service and grant us to witness the holy month of fasting (Ramadan) and the
.days and years after it, O' the possessor of Majesty and Splendor

:"It was said in "Umdu Zaa'ir

Explanation: The leader of the affair is Muhammad and his household (peace be on
them all) they were been described with this beautiful attributes, they are the ranks
which are vacated at any given place, because when they (peace be on them) call
Allah the Most High with the hidden meanings with them, or a caller calls with their
names or with how they call in any place and for what ever reason, Allah will accept
.the prayer without any delay

Because they are the source of bountifulness and place of acceptance, with their
blessing the caller receive bounty even the entire creature, this is the secret behind
praying for them and seeking their intercession in Allah the Majesty the Mighty for
your entire request, because it will

.not be rejected from who ever pray for them

[۳۵]

ANOTHER SUPPLICATION NARRATED FROM HIM (may our souls be sacrifice for him) TO BE RECITED EVERY DAY IN THE HOLY MONTH OF RAJAB

Ibn Ayyashi said: this supplication was from the holy Imam through Sheikh Abi Al-Qasim Al-Husein bn Ruh, to be recited in the days of Rajab

O' Allah! I am requesting from You for the sake of the two great birth in the holy month of Rajab, they are the second Muhammad bn Ali and his son Ali bn Muhammad, the selected ones, I seek an excellent nearness to You through both of them, O' He unto Him all requests are known, and every one incline towards what is with him

I requested from while confessing my sins that has ruin me, whose blames has chained, and has taken long time while committing mistakes, and was engaged with afflictions, asking You for Your pardon and good return, and forgiveness during the taking off of the soul, and free his neck from Hell fire, and pardon all that is in his loop, O' my master, You are his great hope and trust

O' Allah, I requested from You with Your honourable issues and Your elevated means, to cover me with Your encompassing blessing in this month, and Your restraint favour, and grant me a soul that will suffice with Your provision on him till inducement is descend on me, and station of the last day, when every thing shall return back to You

[۳۶]

THE THIRD SUPPLICATION

IT IS RECITED DURING THE DAYS OF THE HOLY MONTH OF

It was narrated from Muhammad bn Abdurrahman Al-Tastari who said: I pass by bani Rawas and some of my brothers said to me: follow me to the mosque of Sa'asa'ah so that we observe prayer in it, for the fact that it is recommended to visit this holy place that our masters has matched their honourable feet on, he said: I went along with him to the Mosque suddenly a she-camel was tied by the door of the Mosque, we entered and suddenly saw a man in Al-hijaz cloth, and his turban is like their own, sitting down .while supplicating and I memorize it together with my friend

Sheikh Tusi (may Allah elevate his position) said: "it is recommended to recite this .supplication every day in the holy month of Rajab

O' Allah! He who possesses abundant favours, restraint benefactions, encompassed blessing, and comprehensive strength, and immense favour and great gifts, beautiful .support and plentiful offers

O' He who is not described by comparism, and not compared with a counterpart, and He is not overcome by anything with its helpers, O' He who create and make all provision, He who inspire and make people to pronounce, He originate and commence, He ascends and elevated, He has power to punish but He do good, He who shape things and do it excellently, He who raise objection and notify, He who bestowed and accomplished it, He who give in abundant, He who grant and make it .better

,O' He who is elevated in prestige and was escaped by all sight

He whose kindness is near and traversed peoples notion and thought, O' He who is alone in His Kingdom and there is no any counterpart to Him in His Authority. He is alone in Benefaction and pride, there is no opposition to Him in His Omnipotence, O' He who glory of His solemnity is passionate in every movement of kind imaginations, .and peoples sight diminish in perceiving His Greatness

O' He whose Eyes are constraint to His Solemnity, and all supervision succumbed to .His Greatness and the minds are apprehensive due to His favour

I seek from You with this laudation that no one deserved it except You, for what You have made incumbent for Yourself, O' the best that hear among all hearer, O' the best .that see among the viewers, O' He who possess firm strength

Send Your blessing to the seal of the Prophets and to his holy household (the truthful leaders), grant me a portion among the goods You have distributed in this holy month and make inevitable for me Your good destiny. Seal all my issues with felicity, let me alive with abundant life, and take my life in happiness and forgiveness, take over my rescue from the problems of the period between death and resurrection (Barzakhiy) and turn away from me the affliction of Munkar and Nakeer, and my eye be of grad tidings

and hopeful, let me dwelled in your pleasure and Paradise with a firm and stable living and mighty kingdom, abundant blessing be upon Muhammad and upon

.his holy family

.He prostrate in a very long time, he then stood up and go on his way

My friend said to me: we saw him to be Khidr (peace be on him) why don't we talk to him as if he has put hold to our tongue, so we came out and met with ibn Abi Rawaad Al-Rawaasi and said: where are you (both) coming from? From Sa'asa'ah Mosque we .replied and told him about the incident

He said: this man normally comes to Sa'asa'ah Mosque every two days or three but he doesn't talk. We said: who is he? Who do you think he is? He inquired, we said, we deem him to be Khidr (peace be on him), he said, to God I also deem him to be Khidr (peace be on him); later my friend said to me, to God the man was the leader of the .(time (may our souls be sacrifice for him

Sayyid Ali bn Taaus said: this supplication was narrated from the commander of the faithful (peace be on him) but for the fact that this supplication is offered during the day of the holy month of Rajab we decided to bring it under the chapter of the .monthly supplications

[۳۷]

.SUPPLICATION ON THE THIRD DAY OF THE HOLY MONTH OF SHA'BAN

Allamah Majlisi in Bihar said: from Al-Qasim bn Al-Ala'a Al-Hamdani the trustee of Abi Muhammad (peace be on him) that our master Husein (peace be on him) was born on Thursday the third day of Sha'ban, so fast

.in this day and offer this supplication

In Zadul Ma'ad he said: a command comes from the leader of the time (peace be on him) that the third day of the month of Sha'ban was the birth day of Imam Husein : (peace be on him) so fast in this day and offer the following supplication

O' Allah, I am requesting from You by the sake of he who was born this day, who was promised of his martyrdom before his inception and birth, The Heaven and all that is in it wept for him, and the Earth and all that is on it also wept for him, when his legs has not touch this earth, he whose martyrdom is very painful and a leader whose martyrdom always remain in mind, who was strengthen with victory the day he was attacked, who was recompensed by the Imams from his offspring for his killing, whose soil is medication, in his returning there is victory with him, and the legacies from his progeny after occultation of he who shall stood firm among them, until the witness bows and the revolutionaries will revolt and crush the oppressors and they will be the best of his helper, may Allah's blessing be on them with the variation of day .and night

O' Allah for their sake I invoke to You, I am asking You the request of the wrong doers confessing that I have committed evils to my soul and I am among those who has forsaken in his days and nights, seeking

.for protection till the place of his tomb

O' Allah bless Muhammad and his holy progeny and resurrect us in their group and accommodate us in the house of high repute and place of dwelling. O' Allah as You have bless us for knowing him bless us by closeness to him and grant us

his company and make us among those that shall surrender to his command and among those that shall pray for him when he was mentioned and to the whole of his trustee and the chosen ones, whom was extended to twelve in number, the luminous stars and the proofs on the whole mankind

O' Allah grant us the best gift of this day, and grant us success in all our request, as You have given Husein to Muhammad his grandfather peace be on him and his holy family, and You protected Futrus in his cradle, so we seek refuge through his holy tomb after him, we witness his soil and awaiting his return,(Amen) May God accept it, the Lord of the worlds

.THE VIRTUES OF THE NIGHT OF THE MIDDLE OF SHA'BAN

Sayyid Rad'udeen Ali bn Taus (may Allah have mercy on him) said: it is better to glorify this night because the birth of the awaiting leader occurred in it and for the Muslim to accept its cerebrations as was mentioned by his great grand fathers (peace be on him and his holy family), he gave glad tidings to the successful ones among his nation, as if the Muslims were been oppressed during

the days of their life, and supervise the armies from their enemies, and surrounded them with bad luck of their mistakes, by the grace of God the most High, he who was born in this holy month shall free them from their slavery and enable all the chained hands for their rights, and shall grant every soul what he merit, he shall spread and make ease to every creatures an equal basis with perfected favour and good attributes. Every body shall sit round him like affectionate father to his dear children, or sitting of a merciful king with those under him, showing the introduction to the cheerful verses

and glad tidings in the everlasting house of felicity that those present shall witness for those absent

Let everyone rise up this night to gratify Allah for what he has bestowed on us through this noble king

That he was among his custody and was mentioned in the list of his armies, who was named among the helper that pave way for Islam and faith and uprooted disbelief, tyranny and oppression, and to extend the canopy of felicity to every place the Heavenly sun rises on and to where the sun set, take out of his service for Allah, the Majesty, and His Prophet (peace be upon him and his holy family) who was the source of this birth and felicities and honour of his headship and service to his pure forefathers, who are the root and supporters for the establishment of his Sanctuary and service to him (peace

be on him) as it is compulsory for a herd of a king in his deadlock to keep to his integrity and to perceive its felicity. I did not see any human power that can execute these great rights except by divine power. So every blissful servant should strive seriously base on what Allah the Majesty has bestowed on him

Section: regards the supplication and oath by Allah for this holy birth of great rank in :the middle of the month of Sha'ban is as follows

[۳۸]

.SUPPLICATION IN THE NIGHT OF THE MIDDLE OF SHA'BAN

O' Allah! For the sake of this holy night and he that was born in it, Your proof and the appointed one, that You unite its virtue and perfected Your words that is truth and Just, there is no change in Your words and there is no reviewer of Your signs, Your light is shining and Your brightness

that is luminous and the banner of light in the cloud of gloominess, the concealed one .that is absent

His birth is majesty, his lineage is precious and the Angels are his witness, and Allah is his helper and supporter when the promised time comes, the Angels are his supporter, Allah's sword that doesn't turn away, His light that doesn't hide, who .possess forbearance that doesn't come to an end

The pivot of the time and the secrets of the time, the leader of the affair, whom the Qur'an has been revealed to, and what have been revealed in the NIGHT OF POWER, the

companion of resurrection, the translator of His revelation and the leader of His
.command and His prohibition

O' Allah! Bless their seal and he who stand among them who was hidden from their
world, let us witness his days, his reappearance and his risen, and make us among his
helper and let our revolution near his own, write our status among his helper and
trustee, and grant us life in his smooth government, and let us achieve his
.companionship and steadfast in his right, and should be rescued from the entire evils

O' the Most Merciful of the merciful, and praise be to God, the Lord of the worlds,
blessing be on the seal of the Prophets and the Messengers and his royal household
.and his articulated progeny

Curse be on the whole oppressors and judge between us and them, O' the best of the
Judges

It is better to recite this supplication in the night of the middle of the holy month of
Sha'ban and during the day time and also to recite the supplication of Darrab Al-
.Isfahani which we have mentioned before in this very book

[۳۹]

.SUPPLICATION OF IFTITAAH

Allamah Majlisi (may Allah have mercy on him) said: it was reported through an
authentic chain that the leader of the time (peace be on him) wrote to the Shi'a saying:
"you should read this supplication in the night of Ramadan, because the Angels are
"listening and seeking forgiveness for those that read it

:This is the supplication

,O' Allah I am opening laudation with Your praise

You directed Your favour accurately, I am convinced that You are the Most Merciful of the merciful in the position of pardon and blessing, the Severer discipliner in terms of warning and indignations, the greater over-bearing in terms of pride and sublimity

O' Allah permit me to supplicate and request from You, hear me, O' He who hear my laudations, answer my call, O' the Most Merciful, less my errors, O' He who forgives

O' my Lord! How many trouble You have relief from me! How many anxieties You have unveiled from me! How many errors You have reduced from me! And how many chains of afflictions You have dismounted from me

Praise be to God who did not possess companions nor was He begotten, and He did not have any associates in his Kingdom, He did not possess a distress friend, He who is the most Greatest

Praise be to God to the extent of those that praises Him for the whole of His favour, praise be to God who did not have an opposition in His Kingdom, and no one disputes Him in His affairs

Praise be to God who has no partner in His creation, and no one is similar to Him in His Majesty. Praise be to God who prevailed in creating His issues, who is manifested by His Generosity and Honour, who is openhanded in gift, whose reservoir did not decrease when giving it out, His giving out did not increase Him except Generosity and Honour. Indeed He is the Mighty

.the Provider

O' Allah! I am requesting little from the abundant with You though my desire to this little is very great and since before You are sufficient from it, and it is inevitable to me, .which is very simple to You

O' Allah! Verily Your pardon for my sin, Your overlooking of my mistakes, Your remission of my oppression, Your veiling of my bad deeds, Your forbearance on my abundant evil, in a situation where my mistakes and my intentionally committed sins is enough for me not to request any thing which I did not entitle from You, after all that You have provided me from Your mercifulness, and have showed me Your power and .have acknowledge me Your acceptance, then I insisted calling You with rest of mind

I requested from You with free mind without fear nor scared, proving to You what I intended in You, if You delayed me some times in accepting my call, I admonish my ignorance in You, may be the delay is the best for me, for Your knowledge of the .consequence of all things

O' my Lord! I never see a master that has patient on his wicked servant like You. You call me for good but I turn back on You, You showed me Your love in me but I do annoyed You, You showed me likeness but I did not accept it from You, as if I am exalted than You, but this did not prevent You from bestowing Your blessing on me, and Your doing good to

me, You put at my disposal Your bounty and honour, O' God have mercy on Your ignorant servant and bestowed Your mercy on him for the sake of Your goodness,
.indeed You are Generous and Openhanded

Praise be to God, the King of the kings, who cause the ship to move, who make the wind subservient, the Creator of the daylight, the owner of the Religion, the Lord of the worlds. Praise be to God for His forbearance after His knowledge, praise be to
.God for His pardon after having the power to punish

Praise be to God for His long tolerance after being annoyed, and He possess the strength to execute all His wishes, praise be to God, the creator of the creations, who spread the provisions, who creates daylight, He who possess Majesty and Honour, grace and favour, who is far from sight, but He is close and witness the intimate
.discussion, be He raise above all

Praise be to God whom no one disputes with Him, and no any similarity that conform with Him, and there is no any supporter to assist Him, His prestige subdued all prestigious ones, all great men bow down to His greatness and His strength extend to
.any where He wishes

Praise be to God, who answered me when I called Him, He veiled all my blames while I still offend Him, He enlarge His favour on me but I can't recompense Him, how many pleasant endowment He has given me! How many great fear He has rescued from
me! How

many joys He has showed upon me! So I lauded Him by praising Him, and will mention
Him with praise

Praise be to God, whose veil cannot be exposed, whose means cannot be close, He did not reject those that seek from Him, He did not frustrate those that has hope in Him, praise be to God, who give security to scared ones, and rescued the good servants, He raise the weak ones and disgrace the arrogant ones, He destroy the despotic rulers and succeeded them with others. Praise be to God, the breaker of the arrogant, the eraser of the oppressors, cognizant of the fugitives, who punishes the oppressors, who make the shouters to shout, the place for the request of the needier, the supporter of the believers. Praise be to God, whom due to His Majesty the Heaven and all its inhabitant shakes, the Earth and its buildings shivered, the ocean create
waves and those that swim in its gulf

praise be to God who has guide us to this path, I couldn't have been guided if not God
who has guided me

Praise be to God who creates and was not created, , He made the provision and provision was not made for Him, He feeds and was not fed, He causes death and gives life to death, He is alive and dies not, He is in the possession of all good things,
verily He possess power over all thing

O' Allah! Bless Muhammad, Your servant, Your Messenger, Your trustee, Your legacy,
Your beloved one

the appointed one among Your creatures, the protector of Your mysteries, the propagator of Your message, with the best, the perfected, the most beautiful, the pure, the clean and abundant blessing, mercy, favour and peace You have not sent to any of Your servants, Prophets, Messenger, sincere and the respected ones among
.Your creatures

O' Allah! Bless Ali the commander of the faithful and the trustee of the Prophet of the Lord of the world, Your servant, Your Guardian, the brother of Your Messenger, and Your proof on Your creatures, Your great sign, and the great news, blessing be on the trustworthy and the purified ones, Fatimah the mistress of the women of the two worlds, blessing be on the two blessed grand sons, the leaders of the right path, Al-Hasan and Al-Husein, the chief of the youth of the Paradise

Blessing be on the leaders of the Muslims, Ali son of Al-Husein, and Muhammad son of Ali, and Ja'afar son of Muhammad, and Musa son of Ja'afar, and Ali son of Musa, and Muhammad son of Ali, and Ali son of Muhammad, and Al-Hasan son of Ali, and Al-Mahdi the guide and successor, they are Your proves on Your servants and Your trustee in your land, such blessing which is in abundant and continuous to be on them

O' Allah! Bless the leader of the affair, the hopeful riser, the awaited Just, secure him with Your intimate Angels, and support him with the Holy Spirit O' the Lord of the
.worlds

O' Allah! Make him to call to

Your Book, to establish Your Religion, make him Your ambassador as You have done to those before him, make possible for him the Religion which You are pleased with, and change his condition to secured one after being in scared, serving You without associating anything with You

O' Allah! Honour him and be honoured with him, help him to become victorious through him, help him with a noble helping and open all his means, and create from Yourself for him a supreme supporter. O' Allah manifest Your Religion through him and the custom of Your Prophet till the truth is not hidden due to fear among Your creatures

O' Allah! We are desirous unto You the noble nation, that will honour Islam and the Muslims, and degrade hypocrisy and hypocrites, and grant us among those calling for Your obedience and a guide to Your course, and grant us the honour of this world and the world Hereafter

O' Allah! Grant us execution of what You teaches among the fact, and complete what has been decrease due to our negligence

O' Allah! Gather all that is scattered through him, mend our crack through him, increase our little number through him, enrich our family through him, pay our damages through him, remedy our poverty through him, satisfy our traits through him, make ease all our difficulties through him, brighten our face through him, free our slavery through him, make us successful in our request through him, fulfill our covenant through him, and through him You accept our prayers, grant

our request through him, let us obtain our expectation in this world and the world
.Hereafter through him, and grant us more than our demand through him

O' the best that people requested from, He who gives in excess, relief our heart
through him, and take away the wrath from our mind through him, guide us to the
right path in what we have difference, indeed You guide whomever You wish to the
right path, help us against Your enemy and against our enemy through him, O' Lord
!Amen

O' Allah! We complaint to You for the absence of our Prophet may Your blessing be on
him and on his holy family, and the absence of our guard, the high number of our
enemy, and our low number, and the affliction on us is very intense and the pretence
of the time on us. So send Your blessing to Muhammad and to his holy family and help
us with quick victory, and manifest the real leader, and over spread Your blessing on
us and cover us with good health, with Your Mercy, O' the Most Merciful of the
.merciful

[۴۰]

SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (peace be on him) ON THE TWENTY THIRD
.DAY IN THE HOLY MONTH OF RAMADAN

The following is the supplication for the above mention day as it was reported from
.(Sayyid Ali bn Taaus (may Allah have mercy on him

O' Allah I am indebted to Your obedience and Your guardianship, and the
guardianship of Muhammad Your Prophet and the guardianship of the commander of

the faithful, the beloved one to Your Prophet, and the guardianship of Al-Hasan and Al-Husein, the grand sons of Your Prophet and the chief of the youth of the Paradise

O' Lord I am indebted to You the guardianship of Ali son of Al-Husein, and Muhammad son of Ali, and Ja'afar son of Muhammad, and Musa son of Ja'afar, and Ali son of Musa, and Muhammad

son of Ali and Ali son of Muhammad and Al-Hasan son of Ali and my leader and my master, the leader of the time

O' my Lord I am indebted to You for their obedience and their guardianship and have surrendered for what You have confer on them, with pleasant without any denial nor arrogance, base on what You have revealed in Your Book

O' Allah! Bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and defend Your guard, Your ambassador, Your speech who establish Your Justice, who will dignify Your honour, who will speak on Your behalf, the revealer of Your judgment, Your sight and Your ear, the testimony of Your servant, Your proof on Your creature, the struggler in Your path and the diligent in Your obedience

Put him in Your deposit that never lost, support him with Your victorious soldiers and assist him, make my parents and their children including me and my children among his helpers, and let them assist him in this world and in the world Hereafter, ramify our split through him and mend our fissures through him

O' Allah destroy all oppression through him, and mutter whoever show

hostility on him and cut off the heads of misguidance till no monk is left for them on
.the Earth

[۴۱]

SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (peace be on him) ON THE TWENTY THIRD NIGHT OF THE
.HOLY MONTH OF RAMADAN

This supplication was reported in some other book to be recited on the twenty third
.night of the holy month of Ramadan

O' Allah! O' He possess exalted glory and elevated authority, send Your blessing on
Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad, and make Your guard the son of Your
guard Muhammad son of Al-Hasan Al-Mahdi at this time a guard, a protector, a
leader, a helper, an evidence, an assistance and helper till Your Earth is subservient to
.him, and make him to have long pleasure in it

O' the director of the affairs, O' He who resurrect those on the grave, O' He who
cause the ocean to flow, O' He who make the iron to be soft to Daud peace be on him,
....bless be on Mohammad and on the family of Muhammad and offer me this and this

.(You put forward your request before Allah)

[۴۲]

ANOTHER SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (may our souls be sacrifice for
.him) ON THE TWNTY THIRD NIGHT IN THE HOLY MONTH OF RAMADAN

Allamah Majlisi said: from Muhammad bn Isa bn Ubaid, from Imam Baqir and Sadiq
(peace be on them) said: "Repeat the following supplication on the twenty third of the
holy month of Ramadan either in standing or sitting position or at any condition, even
through in the other days of the whole holy month at your convenience or any other
time of the year, you

recite it after praising Allah the Most High and sending blessing to Muhammad and his
":holy household

O' Allah! Offer blessing and peace to Your guard who will establish Your affair, Muhammad bn Al-Hasan Al-Mahdi, may the best blessing and peace be on him and his forefathers, at this particular time and other time, as a guard, protector, leader, helper, evidence and supporter till You make Your Earth in subservient to him, and make him have long and extensive pleasure in it, and including his offspring among
.the inherited Imams

O' Allah, help him and to become victorious through him, let the victory come from You through his hand, let the help and victory come in his presence, and don't give this responsibility to other than him. O' Allah manifest Your Religion and the custom of Your Prophet through him, till none of the fact is hidden due to the fear of some of Your creatures. O' Allah I desired You in the noble nation, where Islam will be
,honoured

and the Muslim, then hypocrisy and hypocrites shall be degraded, make us among those calling for Your obedience, and leaders to Your course and grant us favour in this world and the world Hereafter and save us from the Hell fire. Gather for us all the good turns in the two worlds, grant us all that You love in the two worlds. And make them good for us with Your blessing, Amen the Lord of the worlds. Increase Your
favour from Your full hand on us. Every donor's

.kingdom reduces but Your donation increases Your Kingdom

[۴۳]

THE THIRD SUPPLICATION FOR HIS REAPPEARANCE (may our souls be sacrifice for him) ON THE TWENTY THIRD NIGHT OF THE HOLY MONTH OF RAMADAN

Sheikh Kafa'ami said: reporting from the Ahlulbayt (peace be on them): repeat the following supplication on the twenty third night of the holy month of Ramadan, either in prostration, or standing or sitting position or in any other condition, even at any time of the month or any time of the year, you recite the supplication after praising Allah the Most High and sending blessing to His Prophet (peace and blessing be on him (and on his family

O' Allah! Make for Your guard, the proof son of Al-Hasan at this particular time or any other time as a guard, a protector, a leader a helper, an evidence till You make Your Earth subservient to him, and make him obtain long pleasure in it

[۴۴]

.SUPPLICATION ON THE DAY OF GHADEER FESTIVAL

Whoever recites this supplication shall be under the banner of Imam Mahdi (peace be on him) and his tent among the generous and associates

Allamah Majlisi (may Allah have mercy on him) said: we have narrated with connected chain of collectors what Mohammad bn Ali Al-Tarazi has narrated in his book while reporting from Muhammad bn Sanan , from Daud bn Katheer Al-Raqi, from Amarah bn Jaween Abi Harun Al-Abdi; we have also narrated from Sheikh Mufid, Muhammad bn Muhammad bn Al-Nu'man of what he has narrated from Amarah bn Jaween Abi Harun Al- Abdi, he said: I entered to Abi Abdullah (peace be

on him) on the eighteenth day of Zil Hijjah and I met him fasting, he said: "This day, God has made it a sanctuary for the believers when He perfected His Religion and completed His favour on them and renew His covenant of the early creation with them, when Allah made them to remember and they accepted it from Him and He did
"not make them people of denial and those that disavowed

I said to him: may my soul be sacrifice for you: what shall be the reward for those that fast this day? He said: "this day is a day of joy and happiness and the fasting is a thanks giving to Almighty Allah, verily fasting this day is equivalent to (٦٠) sixty months fasting of the sacred month, and whoever offer (٢) two units (Raka'at) of prayer at any time of this day (but the better before Zuhr prayer because that was the time the commander of the faithful (peace be on him) was conferred with the successorship in
Ghadeer Khum before

the general public) and after that he go on prostration position and give thanks to Almighty Allah (١٠٠) one hundred times after that, he rise from the prostration and
:recite the following supplication

O' Allah I am asking You, verily You worth praising, You are alone without any associates, verily You are one, alone and everlasting, You did not begotten nor were You begotten, and there is no one comparable to You, verily Muhammad is Your servant and Your Messenger, may

Your blessing be on him and on his family, O' He who is at duty every time, as it was Your stature to confer favour on me, to make me among those You answer their prayers, and among those that practice Your Religion, let me among those that call upon You, as You have accord me that right from the commencement of my creation
just as a favour and generosity from You

Then followed by favour, bounty, and Munificence as leniency and mercy from You till You renew my covenant after the renewal of my creation, then I was completely forgotten and negligence, then You complete Your favour on me by reminding me of
.that, You bestowed and guided me to that

O' My Lord, my Leader and my master, let among Your duty the perfection of that favour on me and don't deprive me of that, till You take my life while You are pleasing with me, verily You worth granting and perfecting favour on me. O' Allah, we heard
and shall obey and answer Your call due to Your favour on us, all praise

and forgiveness are due to You, O' our God unto You the whole fate. We believe in God, He is alone without any associate, we also believe in His Messenger Muhammad, may the blessing of Allah be on him and on his holy family, we endorsed and answer the call of God, we followed the Messenger in accepting the guardianship of our
master and the believers master, the commander of the

faithful, Ali son of Abi Talib, the servant of Allah, the brother of His Messenger, the great righteous one and the proof on His creation, the supporter of His Prophet and His manifested true Religion, the flag bearer of the Religion of God, the treasure of His knowledge, the suitcase of Allah's secrets, the place of Allah's mysteries, the trustee of Allah on His creatures and His witness among His creations

O' Allah, {O' Lord, we have heard a caller calling us to believe saying, "believe you in Your Lord!" and we believe our Lord, forgive Thou us our sins and acquit us of our evil deeds, and take us to thee with the pious, Our Lord, give us what Thou hast promise us by Thy Messengers and abase us not on the day of resurrection, Thou wilt not fail {the trust

O' our Lord, we believe on Your favour and kindness and answer the callers on Your path and we followed and believe the Prophet, and we believe on the master of the believers, we disbelieves on tyrants and idols, we obey those whom You had confer on us as leaders and guardian, resurrect us together with our Imams, because we certainly believe in them and to them we surrender

We believe in their secrets and their overt, the present and the absent among them, we are pleased for their Imamate, leadership and mastership, they are sufficient to us between us and God without any other of His creations, we don't wish for their exchange and

.we don't take other than them as our confidant

We acquit before Allah with whoever declares war against them, among the Jinn and the mankind from the beginning to the end of the time, we disbelieve the tyrants and idols and the major four idols together with their followers and whoever paid them .allegiance among the Jinn and mankind, from the beginning to the end of the time

O' Allah, we take You as witness that we believe on what Muhammad and the family of Muhammad has believed on, blessing of Allah be upon him and upon them, our sayings is what they say, our Religion is their Religion, what ever they said is what we say, what ever they adopted we adopt, what ever they rejected we reject, what ever they paid allegiance we pay allegiance to, we revert what ever they reverted, we curse what ever they cursed, we disavow what ever they disavowed from, we have mercy on who ever they have mercy on, we believe, surrender, please and follow our .masters, may Allah's blessing be on them all

O' Allah, perfected that for us and don't deprived us of it, let that be firm and well established with us, and don't make it a fictitious, let our life in this situation and when You seize our life, on the same situation of the family of Muhammad, they are our Imams, for their memorial we gathered and to them we pay allegiance, we revolt against their enemy

who are also the enemy of Allah, let us

be among their intimacy in this world and the world Hereafter, verily we are pleased
...with that, O' the Most Merciful of the merciful

Then you prostrate while praising Allah (ﷻ) one hundred times and give thanks to Almighty Allah (ﷻ) one hundred times. Who ever offer all this, is like he is present that day and give allegiance to the Messenger of Allah (peace be upon him and upon his family) on that, and his rank is like that of the trustworthy ones that certify Allah and His Messenger in paying allegiance to their leader that day, and shall be like he who has witness the Messenger of Allah (peace be upon him and upon his family), the commander of the faithful (peace be on him) and Al-Hasan and Al-Husein (peace be on them). And also he is like those under the banner of Imam Al-Mahdi (may our souls be sacrifice for him) in his tent among the generous and noble ones

[۴۵]

THE GLORIFICATION (TASBIH) OF OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (peace be on him) FROM THE EIGHTEENTH DAY TO THE END OF THE MONTH

Allamah Majlisi (r.a) reported in Biharil Anwar quoting from Da'watu Rrawandi that after the glorification of the infallible ones (a.s) then comes the glorification of the leader of the time (may our souls be sacrifice for him) to be read from ۱۸th to the end of every month

Glory be to God equivalent to the number of His creation, Glory be to God like He pleased Himself, Glory be

to God equivalent to the ink of His worlds, Glory be to God equivalent to the weight of
.His Throne, praise be to God equivalent to all that

CHAPTER SIX

.ON GENERAL SUPPLICATION THAT IS NOT SPECIFIED FOR ANY CERTAIN DAY

[۲۶]

.SUPPLICATION OF AL-AHD

Imam Ja'afar bn Muhammad Al-Sadiq (peace be on him) said: "who ever offer this
supplication in forty mornings shall be among the helper of Imam Al-Mahdi (peace be
on him) Allah will bring him out of his grave if he died before that time and Allah shall
reward him for every word in the supplication with (۱۰۰۰) one thousand good acts and
".erase (۱۰۰۰) one thousand out of his evil deeds with each word

:The following is the supplication of Al-Ahd

O' Allah, the Lord of the great light, the Lord of the elevated chair, the Lord of the
overflowing ocean, the revealer of the Torah , Gospel and Zabur, the Lord of the
shadow and the hot wind, the revealer of the Glorious Qur'an, the Lord of the intimate
Angels, the Prophets and the Messengers. O' Allah, I am asking You by Your own Self
,generosity, and by the luminous light of Yourself

.and Your Eternal kingdom, O' He who is alive, O' the Everlasting

I am requesting from You, by Your name which brighten the Heavens and the Earth,
and by Your name which reform the early and the later to come, O' He who exist
before every existence, O' He who will exist after all existence, O' He who exist when
there is

no any existence, O' He who give lives to death and take life from the living ones, O'
.the existence, there is no any god except You

O' Allah give my regards to our master, Imam Al-Mahdi, the guide, the establisher of
Your affair, may the blessing of Allah be upon him and his purified forefathers, the
regards also to him from the believing men and women, from the east and the west of
the world, from its plain land, mountain, main land, and its ocean, the regards also
from me and my parents such blessing that is equivalent to the weight of Allah's
Throne, the ink of His words, and what is encompassed by His knowledge and
.comprises by His Book

O' Allah! This early morning and the rest part of my life I am renewing my covenant,
.contract and allegiance with him that I shall never change or desist from it

O' Allah! Let me among his helper and supporter and those that shall melt away for his
course, and among those that hurry to him for the fulfillment of his need, who shall act
according to his command, and made me among his defenders, the forerunners to his
.desire and among those that shall obtain martyrdom in his presence

O' Allah! If death have demarcated between me and him which is inevitable to Your
servants, then bring me out of my resting place (grave yard), wearing my shroud,
unsheathing my sword, leaving my canal, answering the call of the caller, neither from
the city nor

.from the village

O' Allah show me the risen of the prudent one and the risen of the commended one,
and decorate my eye with eyeliner when I see him , and hasten his relief, make his
coming out very ease, and widening his ways, let me pass through his target, execute
.his affairs and make his strength very firm

Reform Your land through him, give life to Your servant through him, indeed You have
said and Your saying is excellent

Corruption has appeared in the land and sea, for that men's own hands have}
{earned

O' Allah show us our master, the son of the daughter of your Prophet, who was
named after the name of Your Messenger, till he leaves not any falsehood except he
.disrupt it, and establish the truth

O' Allah make him the sanctuary of Your oppressed servant and helper for the
helpless ones except You, and revive what has been vacated from the laws of Your
Book, and raise what has been narrated from the appointed scholars of Your Religion,
.and the custom of Your Prophet may Allah's blessing be upon him and upon his family

O' Allah make him among those You have immunized from the terror of the
.aggressors

O' Allah pleased Your Prophet Muhammad, may the blessing of Allah be upon him and
upon his family by seeing him, and those

that follow his call, have mercy on our submissiveness after him, O' Allah unveil this
affliction from this nation by his presence and hasten his reappearance for us, they
saw

it very far but we saw it very close, with Your mercy O' the Most Merciful of the
.merciful

Then you slap your right thigh with your right hand (۳) three times and recite the
.following in each of the slapping

.Quickly come! Quickly come! O' my master, O' the leader of the time

[۴۷]

.THE SECOND SUPPLICATION OF AL-AHD

From the authority of Jabir bn Yazid AL-Ja'afi, Abu Ja'afar (peace be on him) said: whoever offer this supplication once in his life time, he will be written among those that are free from slavery and will be written in the register of the Imam (peace be on him), and will be called with his name and that of his father when Imam Al-Mahdi rise up, then the book will be given to him and it shall be said to him, take the covenant book for your covenant with us in the world; that is the saying of Allah which says:
{{save those who have taken with the All-mercy covenant

:Then offer the following supplication while in a state of purification

O' Allah, the Lord of the gods, O' the One, O' the Alone, O' the last of the last, O' the victor of the victorious, O' the Exalted, O' the Mighty, You are the Most Highest of the High, You are Higher than every thing High, O' my master this is my covenant and You
are the executor
of my promise, O' my master join my covenant and execute my promise, I believe in
.You

I requested from You with

Your Arab veil, Your none Arab veil, Your Hebraic veil, Your ancient veil, Your Roman's veil, Your Indian veil, to make firm Your cognizant with care, You are invisible God,
You are the elevated prospect

I seek nearness to You with Your Messenger, the Warner, may Allah's blessing be on him and on his family, and with Ali the commander of the faithful, may Allah' blessing be on him, the guide, and with Al-Hasan, the master and with Al-Husein, the Martyr, the grandsons of Your Prophet, and with Fatimah, the Virgin, and with Ali son of Al-Husein, the pretty of the worshippers who possess callus in his feet due to his worship, and with Muhammad son of Ali, who obtain knowledge from Your knowledge, and with Ja'afar son of Muhammad, the trustworthy who certify Your covenant and promise and with Musa son of Ja'afar, the restricted one who establish Your covenant, and with Ali son of Musa, who was pleased with Your judgment, and with Muhammad son of Ali, the noble ink, who was pleased with the believers, and with Ali son of Muhammad, the honest, the trustworthy, the guide, the prudent, and with Al-Hasan son of Ali, the pure and the righteous, the treasure of the guardians. I seek nearness to you through the awaiting leader who shall establish justice, Al-Mahdi

our leader and the son of our Imam, may Allah's blessing be on them all

O' He who is Exalted and sublime, He possesses that, He pardon and has mercy on His
servants

O' He who

has the strength to punish but He become kind. I complain my weakness to You, the curtail of my deeds regards Your Oneness, and essence of Your cognizant, I directed to you with white appellation and with the great Uniqueness that was curtail by those .that quit and turn away

I believe in Your greater veil, and Your exalted perfected words by which You created .the house of affliction and stationed Your beloved one by dwelling him in the Paradise

I believe on the preceding and truthful ones, the companions of the right side among the believers, those who has mixed with good deeds and separated from evil deeds, don't administer me with people other than them, and tomorrow don't distinguish .between me and them when You forward Your pleasure in Your judgment

I believe in their inward and outward and seal of the action, verily You concludes with .them if You wishes

O' He who bestowed the confession of His uniqueness upon me, and accord me to .acknowledge His Divinity and rescued me from doubtfulness and blindness

I am pleased with You as My Lord, and the chosen ones as proves, and the concealed as prophets and the Messengers as just and the cautious ones as leader, they hears .and obeyed You

[۴۸]

.SUPPLICATION DURING THE DAYS OF OCCULTATION

The supplication which was ordered by the eighth Imam (peace be on him) to be .recited during the days of occultation

Sayyid Ali bn Taus in Jamalil Usbuy said: Imam Rida (peace be on him) usually command reading the following supplication

.(for the leader of the time (peace be on him

O' Allah safeguard Your guard, Your ambassador and Your proof on Your creatures,
Your speech that voiced on Your behalf with Your permission, the spokesman with
Your wisdom, Your observing sight on Your creation, Your testimony on Your
.creatures, the valiant struggler, who is protected before You

Protect him from the evils of all You have created, initiated, formed, and protect him
from his front, back, right, left, up and down, such protection that the protected one
shall not get lost from its place, also protect Your Messenger and his forefathers, Your
.Imams and the supporters of Your Religion

O' Allah keep him in Your consignment that shall not get lost, and in Your vicinity that
doesn't need a guard and in Your prevention and exaltedness that can't be subdued,
secure him with Your firm security that doesn't betrayed, keep him in Your patronage
that doesn't depart from whoever

is there and support him with Your noble victory, support him with Your victorious
soldiers, strengthen him with Your power and followed him with Your Angels, support
whoever support him, and be an enemy to whoever is at enmity with him, wear him
.with Your well fortified armor and surround him with Your Angel

O' Allah, bestowed on him that which You have bestowed on those that established
Justice among the followers of the Prophets, O' Allah ramify our splits through him,
sew the rip through him, eradicate the oppression through him, manifest justice
through him, reform the

Earth by his staying and support him with victory, assist him from sacredness, strengthen his supporters, let down who wanted to forsake him, mutter whoever .declare hostility against him, and destroy whoever cheated him

Eliminate the despotic unbelievers its pillars and supporters through him, crush the heads of misguidance and the establishers of innovation through him, also eliminate those who wanted to put and end to the custom of Your Prophet and those that intensify falsehood through him. Degrade the arrogant through him and eliminate the unbelievers and all the apostates from the east, west, land, Sea, plain land, mountain, .of the Earth through him till there shall be no place of abode for them

O' Allah! You then purify Your nation from them, and relief Your servant from them, honour the believers through the Imam, revive the customs of Your Messenger through him, make him scholar of the Prophet's wisdom, renew what has been obliterated in Your Religion and what has been changed in Your judgment through him, till You return

Your correct and fresh Religion through him, that is free from distortion and innovation, and till His justice illuminates over oppression and aggression and quench the light of the unbeliever through him, and explain the fact and unknown justice .through him

Because he is Your servant whom You have set aside for Yourself, and have chosen him among Your creatures and have appointed him to Your servants and confer trust on him, for Your invisibility, and preserve him from sins, and clear him from all sorts of

.blames, and purified him from all sorts of impurity and free him from filth

O' Allah we shall bear witness for him on the Day of Judgment, and the day when calamity will commence, that he has not committed any sin, and never commit it base on his desire, and has not committed any guilty, and has not forfeit Your obedience, he has not debase Your sanctuary, he has not changed Your compulsory duties, he has not changed Your divine laws, surely he is a good, pure, pious, honesty and .righteous one

O' Allah, bestowed on him, his family, his descendants, his offspring, his nation, and all his nationals what shall delight and make him happy, combine the near and far of the whole kingdom for him, its prestigious and its abject till his judgment prevail over .other judgment and his fact subjugates the entire falsehood

O' Allah I am requesting from You to establish the right path, great target, moderate means, through his hand that every precious return to and preceding catch up with, grant us the strength for his obedience, and make our partnership and honour us for following him, make us among his soldiers that shall set right his affairs, having patient with him, seeking for Your pleasure with his admonishment, till You resurrect us on the Day of Judgment among his supporters and helpers, and among those that .strengthen his government

O' Allah let that be out of sincerity, without suspicion or fame or duplicity till we did not ,rely on our deeds except You

and did not seek through him except with Your pleasure, until You over-whelm us in his place, and let us be in the Paradise in his company, protect us from weariness, laziness and weakness, make us among those used for the triumph of Your Religion and be honoured by the victory of Your guardian, and don't exchange us with other than us, verily exchanging us with other than us is very simple for You but is very .difficult for us

O' Allah! Bless be on the leaders in his reign and the Imams from his progeny and let them attained their hope and increase their life and cherish their victory, make perfected for them Your affair which have been ascribe to them, make firm their .supporters and make an assistant for them, and helper for Your Religion

because they are the resources of Your words and pillars of Your Monotheism and the supporter of Your Religion, and leaders of Your affairs, Your immaculate ones among Your servants, and the chosen ones among Your creatures, Your guards and the chains of Your guards, the chosen progeny of Your Prophet, peace, blessing and .mercy be upon them

[۴۹]

SUPPLICATION OF COGNITION (MA'RIFAH) TO BE RECITED DURING THE DAYS OF .OCCULTATION

Sayyid Ali bn Taaus in Jamalil Usbuy said: this is another supplication for him (peace be on him), it is necessary to recite this supplication if one is having excuse in all the aforementioned supplications like those ones to be recited after (Asr) afternoon prayer on Friday and so

So be aware not to act slowly in invocation for him. We knew that the favour Allah the most High and exalted has bestowed on us, so rely on it

This supplication was related in two ways from Muhammad son of Hammaam that Sheikh Aba Amru Al-Amri (may Allah purify his soul) has dictated it to him and had commanded him to be reciting it during the occultation of the Riser (Al-Qa'im) from (the family of Muhammad (peace be on them

O' Allah, define Yourself to me, indeed if You did not define Yourself to me how could I know You, consequently I will not know Your Prophet. O' Allah define Your Prophet to me; indeed if You did not

define Your Prophet to me consequently I would not know Your proof. O' Allah define Your proof to me, indeed if You did not define Your proof to me, consequently I shall become astray from my Religion

O' Allah don't let me die an ignorant death, and don't deviate me hence You have guided me, O' Allah as You have guided me to the guardianship of whom You have made incumbent for me to follow among the leaders of Your affairs after Your Prophets, may Your blessing be on him and his family, till I pay allegiance to the leaders of Your affairs, the commander of the faithful, Ali son of Abi Talib, and Al-Hasan and Al-Husein, And Ali, and Muhammad, and Ja'afar, and Musa, and Ali, and ,Muhammad, and Ali, and Al-Hasan, and the proof, the Riser Al-Mahdi

.may Your blessing be on them all

O' Allah, make me firm in Your Religion, utilize me in Your obedience and soften my mind for the guardian of Your affairs, pardon me from what You have afflicted Your creation with and make me firm in obedience to the guardian of Your affairs, whom You have hidden for Your creatures, it is with Your permission he is out of sight of Your creations, and he is waiting for Your command, You are the All-knowing who is not taught of the convenient time for Your guard, by permitting him to manifest his affair, and to unveil his mysteries

Grant me patient for that, till I did not desired the hastening what You have deliberately delayed and not to delay what You have quicken and I should not unveil what You have covered and I should not search for what You have hidden, and I should not dispute You in Your measures, I should not say how and why

Imam didn't show up while the Earth is filled up of oppressions and aggressiveness, and I will deputize all my affairs to You

O' Allah I requested from You to show me the guardian of Your affairs, the implementer of Your command, with my full knowledge that You possessed the reign, power, evidence, proof, wishes, might and power. So do that to me and the remaining believers till we see Your guardian, may Your blessing be on him and his family, whose essay is apparent, whose evidence is clear, who is guide from

going astray, free from ignorance, O' my Lord bring him out for viewing, make his pillars firm, make us among those that if he sees, he will be delighted and establish us
.for his service, seize our life in his nation and resurrect us among his group

O' Allah protect him from the evils of all You have created, initiated and designed. Preserve him from his front, back, right, left, up and down with such preservation that doesn't get lost, and preserve also Your Prophet, and the trustee of Your Prophet peace be on them. O' Allah, prolong his years and increase his life span, assist him for
,what You have confer on him

increase Your favour on him, indeed he is the guide, Al-Mahdi, the riser who is on the right path, the pure, the clean, the pleased one ,the patient, he who give thanks and
.the struggler

O' Allah, don't deprive us of the certainty during the long period of his occultation, and don't cut off his information from us, don't let us forget his remembrance, his awaiting, believing in him with strong certainty for his reappearance, praying and seeking blessing for him, till we did not discourage of his reappearance after his long occultation, let our certainty in his coming be like that of the rise of the holy Prophet,
.blessing be on him and on his family for what he has brought in Your revelation

Strength our faith in him, till You pass us through his hand to the right path, great
target and

moderate means, strengthen us in his obedience and make us firm in following him, make us among his soldiers, helpers, assistant who are pleased with his action. Don't deprive us of that in this our life, and even during our death till You take our life in this situation of certainty of not doubting, or disloyal, or distrustful, or denying him

O' Allah! Hasten his relief, and support him with victory, help his helpers and abandon whoever forsake him and destroy those that declare hostility and lied against him, ,manifest the fact through him

eliminate oppressions through him and rescue Your believing servants from debasement through him, revive Your nation through him, destroy the arrogant unbelievers through him, break the heads of perversity through him, and degrade the arrogant and the unbelievers through him

Eliminate the hypocrites, the reneges, the whole violators of Your laws and the atheists from the east, west, land, sea, plain land and mountains of the Earth through him until You did not leave any place of dwelling for them and should not leave behind any of their traces, purify Your nation from them and relief the heart of Your good servants from them

Renew what has been obliterated in Your Religion and reform what has been changed in Your judgment and the changes among Your customs, till Your Religion return back as new and authentic from any distortion nor innovation in it, and You quench the light of the unbelievers with his justice, indeed he is Your sincere servant whom You have chosen for

Yourself and You are pleased with him for backing of Your Religion, with Your cognizant You selected him and preserved him from sins, and make him blameless and give him the hidden information, You grant Your favour on him and purified him from all impurity and clean him from all filths. O' Allah! Bless be upon him and his ,forefathers, the purified Imams and upon his noble followers

grant them better than their hopes, let all that be out of our sincerity without any doubts, suspicion, duplicity, and fame till we don't desire that except for Your sake .and seek for that for Your pleasure

O' Allah! We are complaining to You the absence of our Prophet, and the occultation of our guardian and the time has become difficult on us, and occurrence of afflictions on us, and pretence of our enemies on us, and the abundant of our enemy and our .population is little

O' Allah relief us of that with haste, and noble victory from You, and manifest the Just .leader, my Lord (Amen), the Lord of the worlds

O' Allah! We asked You to permit Your guard to declare Your Justice among Your servants and killing of Your enemies from Your nation until You don't leave any supporters of oppression except You break it and finish it, there should be no any evil power until You weaken it, and no any sharpen particles until You blunt it, there should be no any weapon until You blunt it, there should be no any banners until You

turn it upside down, there should be no any valiant until You kill him, and there should
.be no any oppositional soldiers until You forsake them

O' my Lord, throw them with Your irrefutable stones, and smash them with your sword that is very incisive, and cause Your affliction on them that can not be dodged by the evil doers, O' God, punish Your enemies, the enemies of Your Religion and the enemies of Prophets, may Your blessing be on him and on his family with the hands of
.Your guards and the hands of Your believing servants

O' Allah! Suffice Your guard and Your proof in Your land from the terror of his enemy and the deception of those that deceived him, plan those that plans him, let the evil circulate those that wanted evils against him and cut off their resources and scared their mind and shaken their feet and hold them responsible openly and unexpectedly and intensify Your punishment on them, and humiliates them among Your servants, curse them in Your nation, dwell them in the bottom of Your Hell fire, surround them with intensive punishment and join them with Your Hell fire, resurrect their death from the Hell fire, and join them with the hotness of Your Hell fire, because they have
.neglected prayer and follow their desire and led Your servants astray

O' Allah! Give life to the Qur'an through Your guard and show us his everlasting light that doesn't have darkness, give life through him to those whose minds are dead, and

relief the minds that are having malice through him, unite various mind base on fact through him and establish the vacated judgment and neglected laws through him, till
.no fact is left except is manifested, and no justice until it flash up

O' my God make me among his helpers those that shall strengthen his government and those that shall obey his commandment and pleased with his actions, O' God also make me among those that shall surrender to his judgment. Let us be among who shall not observe dissimulation from Your creatures, O' my Lord, You who do unveil all
afflictions

and answer all the obliged ones when they calls upon You, rescue people from great sufferings, and unveil any affliction from Your guard and make him Your ambassador
.in Your land as You have ensured him

O' Allah! Don't make me among the adversaries of the family of Muhammad peace be on them and don't make me among the enemies of the families of Muhammad, peace be on them, don't make me among those that angered or irritate against the family of Muhammad, peace be on them, so I seek refuge in You from that, then protect me
.and I seek recompense from You, then compensates me

O' Allah! Bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad, and let me become
.victorious and the intimate ones in this world and the world Hereafter through them

.Amen) the Lord of the worlds)

[۞]

.ANOTHER SUPPLICATION TO BE RECITED DURING THE OCCULTATION

Sayyid Ali bn Taaus in Mahju Dda'waah

said: we have narrated through the chain of Muhammad bn Ahmad bn Ibrahim Al-Ja'afi popularly known as Saaban. The occultation of Imam Al-Mahdi peace be on him :was mentioned there in, I said

:what shall Your followers do? He said

Be aware of supplication and expectation of relief, verily knowledge shall appear to" you, then you give praise to God and hold fast with what appeared to you" I said: with :what shall we supplicates? He said: recite the following

O' Allah! You have defined Yourself to me and have defined Your Messenger to me, You have defined Your Angels to me, You have defined Your Prophets to me and You have defined to me the leaders of Your affairs. O' Allah! No one shall take except from what You have given, no one is rescued except those You have preserved. O' Allah! Don't deprive me from the rank of Your intimate friends, and don't change my mind after being guided. O' Allah! Guide me to the guardianship of those you have make .incumbent for me to follow

[۵۱]

.ANOTHER SUPPLICATION TO BE RECITED DURING THE OCCULTATION

Sheikh Kulaini has narrated it from Imam Sadiq (peace be on him) how excellent the .expression

It is incumbent for the man to be in occultation, I said for what? He said pointing to his stomach, he is scared, that is the awaiting one. He who people shall be in doubt of his birth day, some people shall say he is not pregnant, some shall say his father died without leaving behind

a successor while some shall say he was born two years before the advent of his
father

Zurarah said: I said to Imam; what will you command me to do if I reach that time? He
:(peace be on him) said

:offer the following supplication

O' Allah! Define Yourself to me, indeed if You did not define Yourself to me I wouldn't
know You, O' Allah define Your Prophet to me, indeed if You did not define Your
Prophet to me, I wouldn't know him, O' Allah! Define Your proof to me, indeed if You
did not define Your proof to me, I would be misguided from my Religion

[٥٢]

.THE SUPPLICATION OF (GAREEQ) A SUNK PERSON

Sayyid Ali bn Taus in Mahju Dda'waah said while narrating from Abdullah bn Sannan;
Abu Abdullah (peace be on him) said: you shall be afflicted by suspicion, where you
shall remain without a banner and no guided leader, and no one shall be rescued
except those that recite the supplication of (Gareeq) sunk person. I said: how is the
supplication of Gareeq? He said: say the following

O' Allah! O' the Beneficent, O' the Merciful, O' He who changes minds, make my mind"
."firm in Your Religion

I said: O' He who changes minds and sights make firm my mind in Your Religion, he
:said

:surely Allah changes minds and sights but say as I have said to you

.O' He who change mind, make my mind firm in Your Religion

I said: may be the meaning of his saying (the sight) is because changing of

mind and sight shall be on the Day of Judgment, due to the intensiveness of its terror,
and in occultation the only fair is changing of mind and not the sight

[۵۳]

.SUPPLICATION FOR RESCUE FROM AFFLICTIONS

."It was written in the book "Silaahul Mu'mineen

.In the name of Allah, the Beneficent, the Merciful

O' Allah! Bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and hasten their relief (O' the
.(most Merciful of the merciful (۷۰) seventy times

O' Allah encompass the enemies of the families of Your Prophet and those that
oppressed them and the enemies of their followers and enemies of those that gave
allegiance to them with entire evil, and overflow them with evil, and silent them with
unbearable night and with unsaved time and quickly retaliate from them and burn
.their heart with the wrath of Your Hell fire

O' Allah! Scattered their unity, disunite their gatherings, change their plans, turn their
banners upside down, destroy their homes and make their life span very near, let
,their afflictions between themselves

.and let us be free from them and held them with intensive responsibility

O' Allah! Impose sufferings and illness on their body and tighten their means of
sustenance and deprive them of their properties, and distract them of their ways and
.cut Your assistance from them and reduce their population

O' Allah! Protect the followers of the household of Your Prophet peace be on them
from their evils, and free them from their plots, deceits and afflictions. Help them with
,Your Grace and unite their words and their gatherings

administer their affairs and teach them what is unknown to them, let them see what is unseen to them, elevate their words and make it very exalted and make very low the words of the enemies

[۵۴]

.(SUPPLICATION OF (FARAJ) RELIEF (O' MY LORD! MY AFFLICTION IS GREAT

Sheikh Kafa'ami (may Allah have mercy on him) in Baladul Ameen said: this supplication is for the leader of the time, he teaches it to a man that was arrested but he was later released

O' my Lord, the affliction is great, the concealment has go away and the veil is uncovered, and the hope has come to an end

the Earth has become tightened and the Heaven has averted, You are the helper and unto You we laid our complain, we rely on You when on difficulties and when on comfort

O' Allah! Bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad, the leader whom You have made their obedience incumbent on us and defined their rank to us, so relief us such a quick relief for their sake within twinkle of eye or even closer than that, O' Muhammad, O' Ali, O' Ali, O' Muhammad, suffice me indeed both of you are worthy of that, help me, indeed both of you are worthy of that, O' my master, O' the leader of the time, relief, relief, relief, accept me, accept me, accept me, this time, this time, this time, quickly, quickly, quickly, O' the most merciful of the merciful by the sake of Muhammad and his purified family

[۵۵]

.(SUPPLICATION FOR HIM (peace be on him) IN A SPECIFIED TIME

It was written in "Miftaahul Falah" that the supplication is recited in a specified time, which is when the sun is in yellowish, which is prior to the sunset

O' Allah, O' the creator of the elevated roof and the unmovable flat land, the provider
of subsistence

to the disobedient and the obedient ones who has no other guardian and mediator
.besides Him

I requested from You by Your name when mentioned on difficult means it turns it to ease, when it was place on the mountain it becomes like a scattered dust, when it was raised to the Heaven it open all the locks, when it was descend to the darkness of the Earth it expand its tightness, when it was supplicated for a death he would be resurrected from his grave, it brings to existence when call with it for the none existence, the heart becomes scared out of submissiveness when it was mentioned to .it, and the eyes overflow tears when it sounds to the ears

I asked You by the sake of Your supported Messenger with miracles, who was sent with coherent signs, and by the sake of the commander of the faithful Ali son of Abi Talib, whom You have chosen as his brother, his trustee, and has selected him as his .equivalent and relation in marriage

And by the sake of the leader of the time Al-Mahdi, whom different views shall combine to follow, and shall join between various minds, through him the rights of Your intimate friends shall be extracted, through him You shall retaliate the evils of Your enemies and fill the Earth with good and justice through him, with his .reappearance You shall expand the servant's favour and gratefulness

And return the fact to its place with honoured and praised and shall return the
Religion

as new through his hand, send blessing on Muhammad and on the family of
Muhammad, I am seeking intercession through them before You, I presented them
as intermediary for my demands before You, to grant me the gratification of Your
bounties, and grant me success of knowing him and the guidance to his obedience,
increase my strength to attached with his infallibility and following his customs, and
make me among his group, indeed You hear all the calls with Your mercy, O' the Most
.Merciful of the merciful

[۵۶]

.(SUPPLICATON OF IMAM (may our souls be sacrifice for him

This supplication is for the leader of the time (peace be on him) it has been quoted in
:Mahju Dda'waah by Sayyid Al-Ajal

O' my Lord, for the sake of those that whisper upon You, and for the sake of those
that call upon You on the land and on the sea, to grant the poor among the believing
men and women with richness and wealthy, and recovery and good health to the ill
ones among the believing men and women, and favour to the living believing men and
women, forgiveness and mercy to the death of the believing men and women, and
upon the strangers among the believing men and women return to their home town
with good condition, and successfulness by the sake of Muhammad and the whole of
.his family

[۵۷]

.(SUPPLICATION OF SAHM LEIL

The supplication of Sahmi Leil was narrated from Imam Al-Mahdi (May our souls be
).(sacrifice for him

O' Allah! I am requesting from You by the mightiness, strength and pride of Your glory,

with the extent of Your severe strength with emphasis of laudation and glorification of Your greatness, with the sublimity, increase and elevation of Your exaltedness, with the continuation, external and persistence of Your time, with the pleasure, forgiveness and security of Your mercy, with the realities of fact among Your right, with the concealed out of Your mysteries, with the fastening glory among Your Glories, with the yearning of meaning to relief the desirous, with burnt, submissions and

the sigh of the scared ones, with the hope of the actions and sayings of the strugglers,
with the humbleness, submission, intermission and the bitterness of the tolerant, with
.the worships, night prayers, glorifications and patients of the worshippers

O' Allah! The senses has become distracted, the sight has been diminished, the
understandings has perished, the imaginations has become confused, the mind has
been shortened, the suspicion is far away from perceiving the essence of what
manifested among the wonderfulness of Your strength, without reaching to the
.cognizant of the luminescence sparkling of Your heavenly lightening

O' Allah that urge movements! The beginning and ending of all the targets. O' He who
bring out the branches and pruning of the vegetation. O' He who split the boulder of
the unshakable mountains and bring out water from it as helper and life to the
creatures, and give life from it to the animals and vegetations, and know what
engross in secret thought among the hidden speech and even the language of the
.Ant

O' He whom the Angels of the seven Heavens extol, praise, glorifies, magnifies, and
prostrated to the beautifulness and magnificence of the great sayings, and glorifies
the Omnipotence of His authority. O' He who circulates and continuously brightening
and lightening the luminous stars, and know the numbers of the living and the death,
send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad the best of the
.creatures

.and do so and so for me

(you mention your demands)

[۵۸]

ANOTHER SUPPLICATION NARRATED FROM

HIM (may our

.(souls be sacrifice for him

The narrated supplication from Imam Al-Mahdi (peace be on him): O' Allah! Grant me success in Your obedience, distance us from wrong doings, grant us sincerity in our ,intention

cognizant of the forbidden things, honour us with guidance and steadfastness, direct our tongue to reason and wisdom, fill our mind with knowledge and perceptions, purify our stomach from forbidden and suspicion things, deprive our hands from oppressions and stealing, avert our sight from immorality and deceptions and block .our hearing from nonsense and backbiting

Grant our scholars with asceticism and admonition and the student with struggle and interest and the listeners with obedience and exhortations and on the sick Muslims with recovering and relaxation, and their death with lenience and mercy and on the old ones with dignity and tranquility and on the youth with repentance and forgiveness and on the women with shyness and decency, and on the wealthy ones with respect and abundance and on the poor ones with patient and contentedness and on those on war with victory and upper hand and on the captives with freedom and relaxation and on the leaders with justice and compassionate and on the citizens with farness and good morals, bless the pilgrims and the visitors to the holy house, bless their provisions and their expense and accomplished what is incumbent on them in Pilgrimage and lesser Pilgrimage with Your favour and mercy, O' the Most Merciful f .the merciful

[٥٩]

THE SUPPLICATION OF (YA NUR AL-NUR) O' THE LIGHT OF THE LIGHT, FROM

.(THE IMAM, THE PROOF (may our souls be sacrifice for him

Sheikh Kafa'ami (may Allah have mercy on him) quoted it in "Al-Misbaah" from our
.(master, the proof (peace be on him

O' Light of the light, O' the administrator of the affairs, O' He who shall resurrect those
in the grave, bless Muhammad and the family of Muhammad, grant me and my
followers relief from adversity, way out from grieves, and widen our ways of
sustenance, send to us from Yourself what shall delight us and grant us what You
.possess, O' the Generous

It was narrated that whoever chooses this supplication by reciting it shall be
.resurrected with the leader of the affair, peace be on him

[۶۰]

.(ANOTHER SUPPLICATION FROM HIM (peace be on him

Another supplication from our master the proof (peace be on him) to satisfy an
.important need. It was quoted in "Qisas Al-Anbiyaa" the stories of the Prophets

O' He when the affairs become difficult He open the ways we didn't imagined, so send
Your blessing to Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and open for me ways
out

.from my difficulties that I didn't imagined, O' the Most Merciful of the merciful

In "Tuhfatu Ridawiyah" he said: Allamah Taqi, Sayyid Mirza Hasan bn Sayyid Mirza Ali
Agha Shirazi (may Allah glorifies his secret) told me of the following supplication, he
mentioned that it was from the proof (may Allah hasten his relief) and some pious
scholars has also narrated it. He (may Allah have mercy on him) said: you recite it

after every day compulsory prayers and at any other time, it suffices you in your
.important requests and makes you reach your goal

O' He when the affairs has become difficult He open ways we didn't imagined, so send
Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad, open for ways out of
.my difficulties that I didn't imagined, O' the Most Merciful of the merciful

[٩١]

SUPPLICATION WITH GREAT SIGNIFICANCE [FOR ACCOMPLISHMENT OF
].[DEMANDS

This great supplication was mentioned in "Al-Kalam Tayyib" from the leader of the
time (peace be on him) those that lost anything or those that has a demand should
:always read the following

In the name of Allah, the Beneficent, the Merciful, You are Allah, there is no god
except You, the Beginner and He who returns the creations. You are Allah, there is no
god except You, the Administrator of the affairs, He who resurrects those on the
.graves

You are Allah, there is no god except You, the Receiver, the Simplifier. You are Allah,
.there is no god except You, the Inheritor of the Earth and all that is in it

I asked You by Your name that You answer if You are called with it, and You give
through it if You are asked with it. I asked You by the sake of Muhammad and his holy
household and by the sake of their right which You have made incumbent for
Yourself, to send Your blessing to Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and to
grant my request this time

.this time

O' the chief, O' the master, O' the reliever, I asked You by the name by which You named Yourself, which engrosses with it through the hidden knowledge with You to send Your blessing upon Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and quicken our freedom from this difficulties, O' He who change minds and sight, O' He who hears the supplications, verily You possess power over all thing, with Your mercy, O' the Most Merciful of the merciful

[٦٢]

SUPPLICATION ORDERED ITS WRITING AND DRINKING BY OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (peace be on him) FOR RECOVERY FROM SICKNESS

Muhadith Nuri (may Allah have mercy on him) said narrating from Kafa'ami in his book "Baladul Ameen" that Imam Al-Mahdi (peace be on him) said

Whoever writes this supplication in a new plate with Imam Al-Husein's soil (peace be on him) and later washed and drink it shall recover from his sickness

.In the name of Allah, the Beneficent, the Merciful

By the name of Allah which is medication, praise be to Allah which is cure and there is no god except Allah, the Sufficient, He is the Cure of the cures, He is the adequate of all Sufficient, suffering should quit with the permission of the Lord of men, and grant medication that is not accompany with illness and may Your blessing be on Muhammad and on his superior families

[٦٣]

THE NARRATED SUPPLICATION FROM HIM (peace be on him) FOR RESCUE FROM NARROWNESS AND DIFFICULTIES

It was said in Al-Kalamu Ttayyib: I have seen the hand writing of some of our companions among the pious and trustworthy ones: I heard in Rajab in the year ١٠٩٣ A.H. from a brother in Islam, the maid of Suduq who has obtained perfection in

humanity and holy attributes, he is by name Al-Ameer Ismail bn Husein beek bn ali bn Suleiman Al-Jaabiri Al-Ansari (may Allah brighten his proves) saying: I heard Sheikh Hajj Ali Al-Makki saying: I was afflicted with narrowness and difficulties and I fear the destruction

of myself, later I came across a wrapped supplication in my pocket that was not given to me by any one, I was then surprise and became confused, after that I saw a pious :man in my dream saying

I have given the supplication to you, so offer it you will be saved from your narrowness and difficulties, though it was not obvious to me who speaks to me in my dream, the scene that increases my surprise. Another time I saw the awaiting proof (peace be on him) and said to me: offer the supplication I have given it to you and you .should teach those that are in need of it

Consequently, I have implemented it several times and have seen a quick acceptance, then the supplication get out of my hand for some times and I seriously regret of its lost by seeking pardon from Allah for my bad deeds, later an unknown person cane to me telling me that the supplication fall from me in certain place, and it did not cross my mind to go to such place, I took my supplication and observe a :thanksgiving prostration to Allah, the supplication is as follows

.In the name of Allah, the Beneficent, the Merciful

O' my Lord; I requested spiritual auxiliaries from You that shall strengthen my general and sectional power till I subdued with my fundamental self and every despotic souls and depressed all its movement till all its power drops and never allow any despotic on Earth until is burnt with the fire

.of my subjugation

O' the powerful, O' the powerful, O' He who possess terrible assault, the one who subdue, O' He who subdued. I requested from You what You have deposited among Your forcible names that all souls subdued to, to bestowed me with this mysteries at this very time, till all difficulties are made easy and to surmount all impenetrable by .Your strength, O' He who possess substantial strength

You recite this supplication (۳) three times early dawn, if possible (۳) three times in the morning and (۳) three times in the evening time. If the situation persist the reader :should recite the following thirty times

O' the Beneficent, O' the Merciful, O' the Most Merciful of the merciful, I requested .lenience from You which goes through its measures

[۶۴]

.(PRESERVATION FOR OUR MASTER, AL-QA'IM (may our souls be sacrifice for him

This preservation of our master Al-Qa'im (peace be on him) was narrated by Sayyid :Al-Ajal in Mahju Dda'waah and Sheikh Al-Kafa'ami in Misbaah

.In the name of Allah, the Beneficent, the Merciful

O' the Owners of slaves, the Vanquisher of the parties, the Opener of the closed doors, O' the causer of all effects, cause an un-demanded ways for us by the sake of there is no god except Allah and Muhammad, the Messenger of Allah, peace be on him .and on all his progeny

[۶۵]

SUUPLICATION OF THE SHI'A, WHEN OUR MASTER INTENDS GOING OUT (May our .(souls be sacrifice for him

In tradition, the holy Prophet (peace be on him and on his holy progeny) said: "whoever wanted to be secured from drowning, burnt and theft should recite the

:"following in the morning

By the name of Allah and His wishes, no one turns away evils except Allah, by the name of Allah and His wishes, no one that do convey goods except Allah, by the name of Allah and His wishes, what ever bounty one possess is from Allah, by the name of Allah and His wishes, there is no power nor strength except that of Allah the Exalted, the Greatest, blessing be on Muhammad and on his pure and holy progeny

Whoever recites this supplication (۞) three times in the morning shall be rescued from drowning, burnt and theft till the evening period, and whoever recite it (۞) three times in the evening shall be

.rescued from burnt, drowning and theft till morning period

Verily Khidr and Ilyas (peace be on them) usually meet in every occasion and
.departed each other with these very words

This is the slogans of my followers which differentiate them from my enemies when"
"the Qa'im shall be coming out

[۶۶]

PRAYER FOR THE LEADER OF WOMEN, FATIMAH ZAHRA (peace be on her) [O' Allah
[...bless Fatimah and her father

Prayer for Fatimah Zahra (peace be on her) is among the implemented supplication
:for obtaining ones demand, it should be recited for (۵۳۰) five hundred and thirty times

O' Allah! Bless Fatimah, her father, her husband and her children (and the deposited
.mystery in her) to the extent of all that is encompassed by Your knowledge

This prayer was not mentioned in the ancient books, but it was common during the
time of Sheikh Al-Azam Al-Ansari and we have mentioned it in this book for two
:reasons

This prayer even though it was not mentioned in the ancient books and Sheikh – ۱
Ansari has quoted it but for the deep connection between Sheikh Ansari and the
awaiting leader (may our souls be sacrifice for him) there is strong probability that the
prayer is from Imam (peace be upon him) even though Sheikh Ansari did not declare
.it

The meaning of the word "the deposited mystery in her" is the Imam Al-Mahdi – ۲
.(May our souls be sacrifice for him

[۶۷]

."THE VIRTUES OF THE CHAPTERS (SURAH) THAT COMMENCE WITH "SABBAH

We shall mention in this chapter the virtues of the chapters (Surah) that commence

.with (Sabbah) i.e. glorification of Allah

Jabir said: I heard Aba Ja'afar (peace be upon him) saying: whoever recite the whole chapters before sleeping will not die until he meet with the Imam (peace be upon him) and if he dies, he will be at the side of the

.(Prophet (peace be on him and his progeny

I said: reading those chapters together with Ayatul Qursiyu, the holy verse "Annur"
.the light, and the verse which reads "Rabi Id'khilni..." And other verses

Verily we should be aware that the best way for who ever wanted to meet with Imam
.is to concentrate on his complete satisfaction

CHAPTER SEVEN

. (IN USE OF MEANS THROUGH OUR MASTER (may our souls be sacrifice for him

[۶۸]

.(SUPPLICATION THROUGH MEANS (TAWASSUL

POPULARILY KNOWN AS SUPPLICATION OF KHAJAH NASEER (may Allah have mercy
.(on him

.Sayyid (may Allah have mercy on him) related it in his book Mahju Dda'waat

.In the name of Allah, the Beneficent, the Merciful

O' Allah! Send blessing, peace and increase mercy on the unlettered Prophet, an Arab,
Hashemite, Qurayshite, a Meccan, and Medinite, a tolerant and a Tuhamite, the
glorious master, the luminous light, the sparkling stars, who possess dignity and
tranquility, who was buried in Medina, the supported servant, the delivered
Messenger, the selected and glorified one, the praised and commended one, the
beloved of the Lord

of the worlds, the master of the Messengers and the seal of the Prophets, the
intercessor for the wrong doers, the mercy to the worlds, the father of Al-Qasim,
.Muhammad, blessing of Allah be upon him and upon his holy family

Blessing and peace be upon You, O' the father of Al-Qasim, O' the Messenger of Allah,
O' the leader of mercy, O' the intercessor of the nation, O' the proof of Allah on his
creations, O' our chief and master, we

concentrates, seeking for intercession and means through you to Allah, we presented our demand in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent one
before Allah, intercede for us before Allah

O' Allah! Send blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on the purified master, the successful leader, the brave lion, the father of Hasan and Husein, the distributor of Paradise and Hell, who possess wide belly , strong and embolden, firm integrity, the obvious scholar, the helper and patron, the guardian of the Religion, the guardian of the guardians, the pleasant master, the leader of the executors, who judge with clear text of the Qur'an, who possess clear sincerity, who was buried in Garriy , lion the son of the conqueror, the exterior of astonishment, the endorser of every stages, the separator of fashions, the penetrating star, the passive lion, the point of circle of request, the conqueror lion of God, the conqueror of every conqueror, the desire of every needier, the possessor of all pride

and high rank, the leader of the east and west, our master and the master of the two worlds, the leader, father of the two Hasan, the commander of the faithful, Ali son of
Abi Talib, may the blessing of Allah be on him

Blessing and peace be upon you, O' the commander of the faithful, O' Ali son of Abi Talib, O' the brother of the Messenger, O' the husband of the virgin lady, the father of
the two grand sons, the proof of Allah on

His creation, O' our chief and master, we concentrate, seeking intercession, and means from Allah through you, and we present our demand in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent one before Allah, intercede for us
before Allah

O' Allah! Send blessing, peace and increase mercy on the splendid and beautiful princess, the infallible and the oppressed one, the noble and magnanimous one, the pleasant who has suffered a lot from the hand of the mischievous ones, who has long grief in a short period of time, the pleasant and tolerant, the modest and perfect, the one whose prestige was not known, who is having hidden grave, who was buried secretly, who was openly usurped, the mistress of the women, the most beautiful among human being, the mother of the excellent and noble leaders, daughter of the best among the Prophets, the pure and purified one, the virgin and maiden one,
Fatimah the devout and bosom one, peace be on her

Blessing and peace be upon you and your descendants, O' Fatimah the bosom one, O' daughter of Muhammad, the Messenger of Allah, O' the virgin one, O' the delight of the eye of the Messenger, O' the flesh of the Prophet, O' the mother of the two grand sons, O' the proof of Allah on His creations, O' our princess and mistress, we concentrate, seeking for intercession and means to Allah through you, and have presented our demands in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent

.one before Allah, intercede for us before Allah

O' Allah, send Your blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on master Al-Mujtaba, the promised leader, the grand son of the chosen one, son of the pleasant one, the banner of guidance, the exalted scholar, the owner of impenetrable reckon and all virtues and exalted honours, the intercessor son of the intercessor, who was assassinated with infusible poison, who was buried in the land of Baqiy, who was acquainted with the obligatory and none obligatory, the possessor of generosity and favour, the detector of open and hidden difficulties, problems and tribulation, whom people's tongue were weak in his praise, the genuine and trustworthy leader, Al-Hasan the father of Muhammad (may Allah's blessing and peace be on him). May Allah's blessing and peace be upon you, O' the father of Muhammad, O' Al-Hasan son of Ali, O' the chosen one, O' the son of Allah's Messenger, O' the son of the commander of the faithful, O' the son of Fatimah

Zahra, O' Allah's proof on his creations, O' the master of the youth of the Paradise, O' our chief and master, we have concentrated, seeking for intercession and means to Allah through you, and we have presented our demands in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent one before Allah, intercede for us before Allah

O' Allah, send Your blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on the master of the ascetics, the leader of the worshippers and those that bow and prostrate, the guardian of the king

and the glorious one, who was assassinated by the unbelievers and the infidels, the owner of tribulation and affliction, who was buried in the holy land of Karbala, the grand son of the Messenger to men and Jinn, the light of the two eyes of our master and the master of the two worlds, the genuine leader, Al-Husein, the father of Abdullah (may the blessing and peace of Allah be upon him

,May blessing and peace be upon you, O' the father of Abdullah, O' Al-Husein son of Ali

O' the martyred, O' the son of Allah's Messenger, O' the son of the commander of the faithful, O' the son of Fatimah Zahra, O' the chief of the youth in the Paradise, O' Allah's proof on His creations, O' our chief and master, we concentrated, seeking intercession and means to Allah through you, and we have presented our demands in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent one before Allah, intercede for us before Allah

O' Allah, send Your blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on the father of the Imams, the lamp of the nation, the detector of sorrow, the revival of the Prophetic traditions, who has established determination, the possessor of exalted ranks, who is friendly to tribulations, the possessor of lamentation, who was buried in land of Teebah, who was free from every dishonour, the best of the strugglers, the most perfect among the thanks givers and those that praise Allah, the midday sun for the repentant, the

night moon for the observers of night prayer, the genuine leader and the pretty of the worshippers, Ali son of Al-Husein, the father of Muhammad, (may Allah's blessing and .peace be upon both of them

May Allah's blessing and peace be upon you, O' the father of Muhammad O' Ali son of Al-Husein, O' the pretty of the worshippers, O' he who prostrate much, O' the son of the Prophet, O' the son of the commander of the faithful, O' Allah's proof on His creation, O' our master and chief, we have concentrated, seeking for intercession and means to Allah through you, and we have presented our needs in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent before Allah, intercede for us before Allah. O' Allah, send Your blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on the moon of the moons, the light of the lights, the selected leader, the master of the good ones, the pure and clean one, the splendid moon, the shinning stars, the flowing sea, the excellent pearls, who was nicknamed

as Baqir, the prominent master, the noble leader, who was buried close to his father and grandfather, whose school is filled up with the enemies and the well-wishers, the genuine and continuous leader, Muhammad son of Ali, the father of Ja'afar, peace be .on both of them

May Allah's blessing and peace be upon you, O' father of Ja'afar, O' Muhammad son of Ali, O' Al-Baqir, O' the son of Allah's Messenger, O' the son of the commander of the

faithful, O' Allah's proof on His creations, O' our chief and master, we have concentrated, seeking for intercession and means to Allah through you, and we have presented our demands in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent one before Allah, interceded for us before Allah

O' Allah! Send Your blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on the master, Al-Sadiq, the trustworthy one, the firm scholar, the tolerant and the sympathetic one, the guide to the right path, who quench his follower's thirsty with nectar of knowledge, who lead his enemies to Hell fire, the possessor of an exalted honour and impenetrable lineage, he who obtained all virtues, the intercessor son of an intercessor, who was buried in the land of Baqiy, the trained and supported one, the praised leader, Ja'afar son of (Muhammad, the father of Abdullah (may Allah's blessing and peace be upon him

May Allah's blessing be upon you, O' the father of Abdullah, O' Ja'afar son of Muhammad, O' Al-Sadiq, O' the Prophet's son, O' the son of the commander of the faithful, O' Allah's proof

on His creations, O' our chief and master, we concentrated, seeking for intercession and means to Allah through you, and we presented our demands in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent one before Allah, intercede for us before Allah

O' Allah! Send Your blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on the honourable master, the tolerant leader, whose name is epithet, the tolerant, the suppressor of anger, the

leader of the armies, who was buried in the Quraysh grave Yard, the possessor of luminous honour and clear praise, and pure lineage, the true leader, Musa son of Ja'afar, the father of Ibrahim, (may blessing and peace of Allah be upon him

May blessing and peace be upon you, O' the father of Ibrahim, O' Musa son of Ja'afar' O' Al-Kazim, O' the good servant of Allah, O' the son of Allah's Messenger, O' the son of the commander of the faithful, O' Allah's proof on His creation, O' our chief and master, we concentrated, seeking for intercession and means to Allah through you, and we have presented our demands in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent one before Allah, intercede for us before Allah

O' Allah! Send Your blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on the master of the infallible, the oppressed Imam, who was martyred poisonously, the grieved stranger, who was assassinated and

the deprived one, the scholar of the concealed knowledge, the luminous stars, the radiant of the suns, who is friendly with souls, who was buried in the holy land of Tus , the pleasant and contented one, the desired and the selected one, the true Imam, Ali son of Musa Al-Rida, the father of Al-Hasan (may Allah's blessing and peace be upon him

May Allah's blessing and peace be upon you, O' the father of Al-Hasan, O' Ali son of Musa Al-Rida, O' the son of Allah's Messenger, O' the son of the commander of the faithful

O' Allah's proof on His creations, O' our chief and master, we concentrated, seeking for intercession and means to Allah through you, and we have presented our demands in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent one before Allah, intercede for us before Allah

O' Allah! Send Your blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on the master, the Just and the scholar, the implementer of Your law and the perfected one, the virtuous, the generous, the best of the openhanded ones, the acquainted one with the mysteries of the beginning and the Hereafter, and for every nation there is a guide, the alternative for the well-wishers on the day when the caller shall call, who was mentioned among the guidance of direction, who was buried in the holy land of Baghdad, the master of the Arabs, the praised Imam, the light of Muhammad, who was named as Taqi, the Imam, Muhammad son of Ali, the father of Ja'afar, peace be on him

May Allah's blessing and peace be upon you, O' the father of Ja'afar, O' Muhammad son of Ali, O' Al-Taqi, the openhanded one, O' the son of Allah's Messenger, O' the son of the commander of the faithful, O' Allah's proof on His creation, O' our chief and master, we concentrated, seeking for Your intercession and means to Allah through you, and we have presented our demands in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent one before Allah, intercede for us before Allah

O' Allah! Send

Your blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on the two brave and noble Imams, the two firm masters, the two virtuous ones, the two perfected ones, the two generous ones, the two Just ones, the two scholarly ones, the two good deed ones, the two most pious ones, the two pure ones, the two luminous lights, the two suns and moons, the two stars, the two fortunate ones, the two inheritors of the two sacred places, the owners of the two sacred Mosques, the two cave of those that fear God, the two helper of the creatures, the two luminous moons, the two mountains of knowledge, the two banners of guidance, whom were buried in Sammarrah, the detectors of tribulations and afflictions, the possessors of generosity and favour, the two true leaders, Ali son of Muhammad Al-Taqi, the father of Al-Hasan, and Al-Hasan .(the father of Muhammad (blessing and peace of Allah be upon both of them

May Allah's blessing and peace be upon both of you, O' the father of Al-Hasan and the father of Muhammad, O' Ali son of Muhammad, O' Al-Naqi Al-Hadi and O' Al-Hasan 'son of Ali, O

Al-Zaki Al-Askari, O' the sons of the Messenger of Allah, O' the sons of the commander of the faithful, O' Allah's proves on the whole of His creations, O' our chiefs and masters, we have concentrated, seeking for intercession and means to Allah through both of you, and we have presented our demands in this world and in the world 'Hereafter before both of you, O

.the prominent ones before Allah, intercede for us before Allah

O' Allah! Send Your blessing, peace and increase Your mercy on the caller to Prophet hood, the influence of the lion (Ali) the infallible of Fatimah, the tolerant of Al-Hasan, the braveness of Al-Husein, the worship of Al-Sajjad, the effects of Al-Baqir, the sign of Al-Ja'afar, the science of Al-Kazim, the proves of Rida, the openhandedness of Taqi, the purity of Naqi, the solemnity of Al-Askari, and the divine occultation, who shall stand with truth, who shall call for absolute truth, the word of Allah, the security of Allah, the proof of Allah, who was overcome with Allah's commandment, who dissolve in the scared of Allah, the open and hidden leader, the defender of tribulations and afflictions, the possessor of generosity and favour, the true Imam, Muhammad son of Al-Hasan, the father of Al-Qasim, the leader of the age and the time, the ambassador of the Most Merciful, the leader of men and Jinn, (may Allah's
.(blessing and peace be upon him

May the blessing and peace of Allah be upon you, O' the trustee of Al-Hasan, the good ambassador, O' the leader of our time, who shall rise for truth, the awaiting Al-Mahdi, O' our chief and master, we concentrated, and seeking for intercession and means to Allah through you, and we have presented our demands in this world and in the world Hereafter before you, O' the prominent one before Allah, intercede for us before
.Allah

Here you request for all your needs from Allah, later]

[you raise your head and say the following

O' my chiefs and masters, I have concentrated with you all, you are all my leaders and devices the day of my need, indigence and demands before Allah, I take you (all) as a means to Almighty Allah, with love and nearness to you (all) I hope for deliverance from Allah, you should act as my hope before Allah, O' my masters, O' the friends of Allah, may Allah's blessing be on you all

O' Allah! These are our Imams, masters, leaders, elders, and intercessors, to them I gave allegiance and I denounce their enemies in this world and the world Hereafter

O' Allah! Be in friend with those that paid them allegiance, and be in enmity with their enemies, help those that render assistance to them and let down those that betray them

O' Allah! Curse those that oppress them, and hasten their relief and destroy their enemies among the Jinn and the men from the beginning to the end of the time, (Amen), O' the Lord of the worlds

O' Allah! Grant us the opportunity to visit them in this world and grant us their intercession in the world Hereafter, resurrect us within their group, and under their banner, O' Allah don't distinguish between us and them even in a twinkling of eye in this world and in the world Hereafter; with Your Mercy, O' the Most Mercy of the merciful

[٦٩]

SEEKING FOR MEANS (TAWASSUL) THROUGH OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE
(TIME (peace be upon him

It was

quoted in Qabsil Misbaah, brief supplication for seeking means through our master,
:the leader of the time, peace be on him as follows

O' Allah! I am seeking from You, by the sake of Your guardian and Your proof, the leader of the time to assist me in all my affairs and prevent me against every thing harmful, oppressors and aggressors, assist me because all my struggles has exhausted, suffice me against all my enemies, anxiety, debt, my descendant and all my families including my brothers and all those that their affairs concerns me, (Amen)
.the Lord of the worlds

It was said in "Jannatil Khulud" surely the key and successfulness against the enemies during the days of war and other days and paying off debt is base on seeking means through the leader of the affairs (may our souls be sacrifice for him) with the
.above mentioned supplication

[۷۰]

SEEKING FOR MEANS THROUGH HIM PEACE BE ON HIM, IN EVERY DIFFICULT
.(ISSUES (YA- FAARISAL HIJAZ

O' the horseman of Hijaz take me over, O' Al-Mahdi, the father of all goods take me over, O' the father of Al-Qasim take me over, take me over and don't let me down
.because I am weak and distressed

[۷۱]

.(ANOTHER SEEKING MEANS THROUGH HIM (may our souls be sacrifice for him
.(O' THE LEADER OF THE TIME)

It was related that whoever is affected with grief, distress and trouble should recite
:the following (۷۰) seventy times

O' Allah, O' Muhammad, O' Ali, O' Fatimah, O' the leader of the time, take me over"
."and don't destroy me

ANOTHER SEEKING OF MEANS THROUGH HIM PEACE BE ON HIM

It was said in Tuhfa Arridawiyah: you should sent blessing to the Prophet (ﷺ) one hundred times after the recommended (Nafila) after Magrib prayer, and then you .recite the following supplication (ص) seventy times

O' Allah, O' Muhammad, O' Ali, O' Fatimah, O' Al-Hasan, O' Al-Husein, O' the leader of" .the time, take me over, O' the leader of the time

After that you send (ﷺ) one hundred blessing to the Prophet (peace be on him and his holy progeny) and put forward your requests

.Sayyid Allamah Al-wahid mentioned that it was tested for achieving important issues

CHAPTER EIGHT

ON WRITING LETTER TO IMAM

Writing letter to Imam is among the effected means and it has tremendous and surprising effects, because our master as it was narrated is strongly pitiful to his well-wishers. I have personally in several occasions written letter to him (peace be upon him) and I saw a tremendous and surprising effect

HOW TO WRITE LETTER TO OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (peace be upon him)

Write all that we shall mention and drop it in any of the tomb of the Imams (peace be on them) or you wrap it and cover it with pure soil and drop it there, or you throw it into a river or deep well or into a pond of water, surely it shall reach the leader of the time peace be on him, he shall personally take control of your demands

:Write the following

,In the name of Allah, the Beneficent

.the Merciful

O' my master, I write to you peace be upon you seeking for assistance and complaining of what has befallen on me by seeking refuge from Allah, I am also seeking from you, for the issues that have befallen on me and disturb my mind and make my thinking so deep which has seized part of my mind and has changed important blessings of You (Allah) on me, my intimate friends abstain from me when the imagination appears before me and also my cherished ones denounce me when it approaches me while my deceit is not able to defend me, for me not possessing patient and my powerlessness has prevented me from having endurance

Then I have recourse to these issues to you, and have depended on Allah whose praise is more exalted and unto you the turning away of all the problems from me, knowing your exalted rank before Almighty Allah, the Lord of the worlds. He who directs every thing and the Owner of every affair, having trust in you for your quick intervention to Allah for my affairs, having the certainty of its acceptance from you and granting of my request

O' my master, it is you who can put my assumption into reality and make true all my hope in the following issues

(You mention your needs)

Hence I don't obtain the power and patient to attain it, even though I might be entitled to it and even more of it but due to my evil deeds and negligence in my

.duties to Almighty Allah, I was debar of it

So, O' my master may Allah's blessing be on you, assist me for I have regretted my previous bad acts and tender my affairs to Almighty Allah before it is too late and .before my enemy commence rejoicing upon me

By your grace may Almighty Allah spread His blessing on me! I requested from Almighty Allah a precious assistance and near victory that contain reaching my ambition, good fundamentals, good ending and security from every fearful things all the time, verily His praise is exalted and He act according to His wish. He suffices me .and excellent authority in commencement and in consequences

Then you intend going to the river or any deep valley and rely on some of the doors, like the door of Uthman son of Sayyid Al-Amri, or the door of his son, Muhammad bn Uthman, or Al-Husein bn Ruh or Ali bn Muhammad Assamari (may Allah be pleased with them). Those are the doors of Imam Al-Mahdi (may Allah's blessing be upon him) you mention one of them when intending throwing the letter and say the following

O' [You mention the name of one of the deputy of Imam] peace be unto you, I bear witness that you died for the sake of Allah though you are alive and obtain your provisions from Allah, I addressed you base on your live before Almighty Allah as a trustworthy one, you should deliver this my letter and request to our master peace be on him and his

.holy family

Then you throw it into a river or a deep well or pond, your request will be granted by
.Allah's wishes

Allamah Majlisi included after his saying "then throw it in to a river ..." you imagine as if you are delivering it to him, it shall reach him and your request shall be granted by
.Allah's wish

A narrator by name Nuri said: it can be deduced from this noble tradition that these four great noble men who are the intermediaries between him and his followers during the lesser occultation do take people's request to him and deliver their answers back to them, they also maintain the same position during the longer occultation

From this direction we can understand that Imam's table of goodness, openhandedness, generosity, favour and benefaction (peace be upon him) is spread to every spot of this Earth for those that are weak, those that are in difficulties and for
.those that are roaming about without getting the right path and so on

When an ignorant person requested from him, he shall drink from his noble knowledge, if one loses his ways, he shall guide him to his way, when one is sick, he
.shall wear him the cloth of healthiness as it was clearly stated from the beginning

The out come in this respect is that the leader of the time (may our souls be sacrifice for him) is present between the servants and overlook his followers, and he is able to detect afflictions and he is acquainted with all hidden

.and secrets, he did not secluded himself from his position due to his occultation

CHAPTER NINE

.(ON ISTIKHARAH (REQUESTING FOR WHAT IS BEST

Sayyid Ali bn Taus said: I have found Istikharah among the supplication of the Prophet (peace be on him and his holy progeny) and the Imams (peace be on them) said that there is a divine power behind it. I have also found that Istikharah is among the mysteries of Allah. He discloses it to the Prophet (peace be on him and his progeny) when He ascends him to the Heaven

I have also found the latest form of Istikharah supplication from our master Al-Mahdi peace be on him and his pure fathers. This is a complete prove among the learned ones

[۷۴]

.THE FIRST ISTIKHARAH (REQUESTING FOR WHAT IS BEST) USING CHAPLETS

I saw in some ancient book this Istikharah which was ascribe to our master, the leader of the time, peace be on him

In the first place you recite Surah Al-Fatihah till you reach His saying {guide us to the right path} after reading this verse, you send blessing to the Prophet and his pure progeny for (۳) three times, and recite the following

three times "O' He who knows, guide he who knows not" then hold any part of your (۳) chaplet and started counting it till the end of the chaplet, if the last one is in odd number, you can go ahead with the issue but if it is even number you desist from the issue

If you still desired to know more

about the issue you observe second Istikharah with the intention of abandoning the issue, if the first Istikharah was go ahead and the second Istikharah is abstinence then going ahead is good, but if the first Istikharah was abstinence and the second .one is going ahead, then doing such thing or leaving it has no any difference

Is also applies that if the first Istikharah was abstinence and the second Istikharah is .also abstinence, then it is incumbent to completely abstain from the issue

[٧٥]

.SECOND ISTIKHARAH WITH CHAMPLET

The author of Jawahir said: there is another common Istikharah among the people of our time. Perhaps it was attributed to our master Al-Qa'im may our souls be sacrifice :for him, as follows

To grasp the chaplet after reciting the supplication and start dropping it eight one after the other, at the end if the chaplet remain one, the issue is good, if it remain two, it is one abstinence from the issue, if it remains three, you have the option whether to do it or to leave it, if it remain four, it is abstinence twice from the issue, if it remains five, there shall be difficulty on the process, if it remains six, it is good to go ahead and it also necessitate quick action, if it remains seven, it is like if it remains five and if it .remains eight, it is abstinence from the issue four times

CHAPTER TEN

.ON PRESERVATION OF AL-YAMANI AND HIS STORY

We have chosen in the tenth chapter of this book the preservation

of Al-Yamani which was narrated from the commander of the faithful (peace be upon him).

Al-Ameer Ishaq Al-Istrabadi said: I read this preservation and it was amended by our master, the leader of the time, peace be on him, the following in his sayings

.THE STORY OF PRESERVATION OF AL-YAMANI

On my way too Mecca, I fell sick and I was left behind the caravan, then I was tired of life and I lied down like some one who is about to die, I then commence reading the (shahada) words of testification of Allah, surprisingly there our master and master of the worlds and Allah's ambassador on the entire men came over my head and said: "O' Ishaq stand up, I stood up while I was feeling thirsty, he supply me with water and take me by his back, then I commence reading this preservation, he (peace be upon him) amended it for me till I conclude it, when I reach a valley, I drop down and he "disappears from my sight

[۷۶]

.PRESERVATION OF AL-YAMANI

In the name of Allah, the Beneficent, the Merciful. O' Allah! You are the real King, there is no god except You, I am Your servant

who has oppressed himself, I am confessing my sins and no one pardon sin except You, so pardon me, O' the Forgiver, the Praise worthy

O' Allah! I appreciate Your bounty on me, really You deserve appreciation for what You have specialize for me in endowment and aspirations, and what reaches me ,among Your abundant favour and Your benefactions

You dwell me in justice and Your favour which has also reach me, among the favour
You bestowed on me was Your defending me at all condition, You have also granted
.me success and answering of my call at any time I call upon You

I call You connectively and I ask You but I met You to have comforted me in every
aspect, and You look over all my affairs, You have pardon all my sins, You have
covered all my nakedness, I am not lack of Your benefaction since I descend to this
house of choice, then what shall I present to You on the Day of Judgment? I am Your
freeman in every lost and misfortunes, in grief and dejections for which anxiety and
different categories of afflictions has overcome me, and remove all the pains decided
on me, I don't remind anything from you except courtesy and I did not envisage in
You except favour. Your benefaction encompasses me, Your favour is continuously
pouring on me, Your blessing on me

is connected, the antecedent didn't establish my caution rather You confirm my hope
and accompany my journeys and You honoured my present and cured my sickness
and feebleness, You also pardon my recourse and my dwellings, and my enemies
were not able to rejoice upon me, You should afflict those that desired to afflict me,
.and You suffice me the burden of those in enmity with me

My praise on You is continuous and my commendation on You is everlasting from time
,to time

with varieties of glorification and sincere remembrance, pleasing with Your obvious Oneness and Your sincere exaltation in multitude, which increase peoples merit, which did not toil your strength and it didn't associate with Your divineness, You are not known to be hydrology till various things possess similarity, You are not seen with eye when You hold thing from their instinct, and imagination can never go beyond hidden covers, belief in You is limited to Your tremendousness, deep imagination cannot perceive You, deep thought cannot accomplish You and vision can't reach You in the glory of Your omnipotence. The attribution of Your strength is more exalted than that of Your creatures, and Your tremendousness is more exalted than that, no one decreases what You desired to increases and no one increases what

You desired to decreases, no one made You punctual when creating the souls, the imaginations is too weary to describe Your attributes, the senses is are too abate to give the true nature of Your sublimity, how could You be described while You are the Omnipotent and the most Holy, Who did not seize to be everlasting in Your oneness .which there is none beside You and there is none like You

Different profound of creeds and thoughts are perplexed in Your kingdom, the entire kings are humble due to Your solemnity, every face yield in humbleness due to submissiveness to You, and every thing comply to Your tremendousness, and all thing surrender to Your Mightiness, and all head succumb to Your Will, thought of any

thing beside that is just a language composition, and some went astray due to direction in vicissitude of attributes, whoever ponder on that shows that his shortsightedness, and dazzle of his sense and puzzle in his thought

O' Allah! You owned continuous, consecutive, consistent and firm thanks, one who is not missing can't perish in the kingdom, and there is no obliteration on the milestones and no debase in cognition, You own commendation which its exaltedness is not known in the night when it turns back and in the morning when it is beaming And in the land and sea, in the early morning and before sun set, in the evening and early morning, and in the noon and early dawn. O' Allah! With Your prosperity You have granted me inclination and having putting me among

the allegiance of the infallible ones, yet I have not accomplished Your bounties and Your sequence preserved favour, Your inaccessibility and defense in You and You have granted it to me in my dwelling and recourse, You have not charged me more than my capability, hence You are not pleased with me except my obedience

Not my thanksgiving even though I culminate in my sayings and actions can give Your right to You, and there is no any equivalent to Your favour, because You are Allah and there is no god except You. You are not absent and nothing is absent to You, and all things that are hiding are not hidden to You , and nothing can be hidden to

You in the hidden darkness, it is Your command that if You wish anything to be You
.say be and it become

O' Allah! You own the praise which You praised Yourself, and those that praise You,
and those that commend You, and those that proclaim Your greatness and
tremendousness, may commendation to You be equivalent to every twinkling of eyes,
the least of that is the praise of those that praise You, and the Monotheism of
different categories of the sincere ones, and the dedication of all the categories of the
cognizant ones, and commendation of every one that glorifies You, equivalent to Your
knowledge of all the creatures among the animal, I desired the opportunity You have
granted me to converse Your glorification, how little the responsibility You made
incumbent out of Your Right on me! And it is so great what You promise me for giving
.thanks to You

You commence bestowing upon me with bounty, favour and strength and
commanded me to give thanks for the right and Justice that was bestowed on me,
and You promise to give double and additional return of that to me, You granted me
favour out of Your provision and requested little out of that from me, You take
afflictions away from me and You didn't surrendered me to Your tribulations due to
the good health granted to me, and You have permitted honour from the bees, and
has double favour on me from my deposited noble destination and has made easy an
exalted rank for

me, and has chosen for me the great out of the Prophets, the best of them in intercession, Muhammad, may the blessing of Allah be upon him and upon his progeny

O' Allah! Pardon me in all that is not encompassed except Your forgiveness, and the sin that cannot be wiped out except with Your pardon, and the sin that cannot be remitted except by Your grace, grant me on this very day the certainty that shall facilitates for me the calamities of this world and its sorrow due to my yearning in You, and my desire in You, O' Allah write forgiveness for my sins with You, and grant me favour, grant me the opportunity to give thanks for what You have bestowed on me, verily You are Allah, the Only, the Exalted one, the Beginner, the Magnificent, the All-seeing, the All-knowing whose command cannot be rejected and no one can abstain from Your judgment, I bear witness that verily You are my Lord and the Lord of everything, the Creator of the Heaven and the Earth, who has the knowledge of every obvious and hidden things, He who is the Great and the Exalted one

O' Allah I requested firmness in my affairs from You, and determinations in guidance, and appreciation of Your bounty on me, I seek refuge in You from the evils of the evil doers and the oppression of the oppressors, and the envy of the envious ones, through You I gained power over my enemies and through You I hope for

the allegiance of the uncountable well-wishers, Your branches of favour and provision cannot be counted, and the variety of Your assistance that You has bestowed on me, surely You are Allah, there is no god except You, You spread Your assistance among the creations who is openhanded in generosity, and no one contradict Your judgment and no one disputed with Your commandment, You possess what ever You desired among Your creatures, and no possessions except what You wishes

say, O' God, master of the kingdom, Thou givest the kingdom to whom Thou wilt, and} seizest the kingdom from whom Thou wilt, Thou exaltest whom Thou wilt, and Thou abasest whom Thou wilt, in Thy hand is the good; Thou art powerful over every thing. Thou makest the night to enter in to the day and Thou makest the day to enter into night, Thou bringest forth the living from the dead and Thou bringest forth the dead from the living, and Thou providest whomsoever Thou wilt without reckoning}. You are the Benefactor, the Generous, the Creator, the Originator, the Most Powerful, the Mighty, the Holy one in the light of sanctity, You are covered with Glory and prestige, You are being glorified with pride

and covered with light of Magnificence, and glorified with dignity and sublimity, You owned the pre-existent favour, and the high kingdom, You are vast in generosity and competent in power, You made me among the best of Adam's children by making me to hear and see, excellent, sound and healthy. You did

not engage me with defects in my body; hence Your honour did not deprive me of that. How excellent work You have done to me! And how excellent Your good bounties on me! You have broaden things for me in this world and has honoured me with a lot of things in it, You have given ears to me for hearing Your verses and mind to think over Your Mightiness, I am very grateful for Your favour and I am grateful for my .certainty in You, and I have witness Your Right

Verily You exist before any existence, and shall exist after every existence, the Existed one who did not benefits from other existence, at any time Your bounties did not stop falling on me even a twinkle of eye, and Your resentment punishment did not fell on me, and Your protection on me never change, even though I did not remember Your benefactions save Your pardon and acceptance of my prayers when I raise my head in Your commendation and glorification, and portion of the provisions when You evaluated it. Praise be upon You equivalent to the encompassed number in Your knowledge and equivalent to the number of things encompassed by Your strength .and equivalent to the number covered by Your Mercifulness

O' Allah! Perfect Your bounties on me for the rest part of my life as You have done for the past, verily I am seeking means to You through Your Oneness, Your glorification, ,Your commendation, Your praise
 ,Your greatness, Your exaltedness, Your light, Your clemency

Your mercy, Your highness, Your gracefulness, Your majesty, Your magnificence, Your kingdom, Your power, and for the sake of Muhammad and his holy and pure progeny not to deprive me of Your favour and benefits, because too much request that outflow you did not make you to become miser, and not giving appreciation for Your favour did not decrease Your generosity, and Your store never exhausted due to Your gift, You don't fear of poverty talk much of becoming stingy, You don't fear of .exhaustation so that You decrease Your favour on us

O' Allah! Grant me a submissive mind, true certainty, tongue for Your remembrance, don't grant me tranquility from Your punishment and don't uncover Your veil from me, don't let me abandon Your remembrance, don't distance me from Your vicinity, don't cut me from Your mercy, don't let me loose hope in You, be my companion in every frighten circumstances, protect me from every destruction and rescued me from .every tribulation, surely You never fail Your covenant

O' Allah! Raise me and don't let me down, increase Your bounties on me and don't decrease it, have mercy on me and don't punish me, help me and don't disappoint me, favour me and don't affect me, may Allah's blessing and abundant peace be on .Muhammad and on the pure and purified family of Muhammad

CHAPTER ELEVEN

.(ON ZIYARAH (VISITING THROUGH SUPPLICATION

THE RECOMMENDATION OF (Ziyarah) PAYING VISIT TO OUR MASTER, THE LEADER
.OF THE TIME (may our souls be sacrifice for him) AT ALL TIME AND PLACE

Allamah Majlisi

may Allah have mercy on him) said: Be aware that it is recommended to pay visit to him (peace be upon him) at all place and time, and in the holy Tunnel and in the tombs of his great grandfathers (peace be on them). It is also recommended in the holy time like eve of his birthday that middle of the holy month of Sha'ban and on the Night of power (Leilatul Qadr) which the Angels and the pure souls shall be descending

:It is incumbent during the Ziyarah to concentrate on the followings

Firstly: when you are opportune to be at any of the sacred tomb of Ahlulbayt (peace be on them) or any other holy places, the person who was opportune should be able to offer supplications for his presence in the places of concentration to Almighty Allah, he should offer the supplication for the quick reappearance of the leader of the time (may our souls be sacrifice for him), one should persist in such lively duty in every .visited holy places

Secondly: it is possible for any one to visit the leader of the time (peace be upon him) at any desired place, then it is better after visiting any holy and sacred places to concentrate in Imam's (Ziyarah) visit, by his reciting the Ziyarah his heart shall be .clear while he observe his duty

DONATING THE RECOMPENSE OF ZIYARAH TO OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE .(TIME (may our souls be sacrifice for him

It is good to donate the recompense of Ziyarah to

the Prophet (peace be on him and his progeny) or any of the Imams (peace be on them).

Sheikh has narrated through the chain of Daud Assarmi, I said to Abu Al-Hasan AL-Hadi (peace be upon him) that I have visited your father and have donated the reward to you, he (peace be upon him) said: Thanks for that, may Allah reward you greatly.

Base on this, this time that our master, the leader of the time (may our souls be sacrifice for him) is out of sight, and there is no specific time for his reappearance more so the well-wishers were not able to visit the sacred place that is attached with him (peace be upon him) like his holy Tunnel, Kufah Mosque, Sahlah Mosque, the holy Mosque of Jamkaran, then one can regain this great lost by donating the rewards of his Ziyarah in other holy places to him (peace be upon him). It is also possible to read his Ziyarah in the holy places for nearness to Allah and to incur Imam's consideration to himself.

Perhaps his consideration has reached a lot of well wishers to Ahlulbayt peace be upon them through his holy Tunnel likewise through other holy places that was mentioned in various books.

(We shall mention some of his Ziyarah (peace be upon him)

[۷۷]

ZIYARAH A'ALI YASEEN

Sheikh Tabrasi (may Allah have mercy on him) in his book "Al-Ihtijaj" said: it comes from the holy one to Muhammad Al-Humairi after answering the issues he tender before him.

In the name of Allah, the

.Beneficent, the Merciful

They did not understand Allah's commandment, they did not accept from His guides,
the esteem wisdom, who is suffice from verses of warning save those that believe
.not, peace be on us and unto the good servants of Allah

If you wanted to concentrate to Allah through us, you read as Allah the Most Exalted
:has said

peace be upon A'ali yaseen} peace be upon you, O' the caller to the right path of}
Allah and teachers of His verses, peace be upon you, O' the door of Allah and the
pious ones to His Religion, peace be upon you, O' the ambassador of Allah and helper
of His right, peace be upon you, O' the proof of Allah and evidence of His wish, peace
be upon you, the reciter of Allah's book and its translator, peace be upon you, at your
.midnight and the edge of your day time

peace be upon you, O' the remnant of Allah on His Earth, peace be upon you, O' Allah's
covenant that He hold and confirm, peace be upon you, O' Allah's covenant that He
guaranteed, peace be upon you, the installed banner, the relief, the vast mercy and
.the undeniable covenant

Peace be upon when you stand, peace be upon you when you sit down, peace be
upon you when you read the Qur'an and explain it, peace be upon you when you offer
.prayers and Qunut, peace be upon you when you bow down and prostrates

Peace be upon you when you glorify and proclaim the greatness

of Allah, peace be upon you when you prostrates and seek for forgiveness, peace be upon you in the morning and the night hour, peace be upon you in the night when the veil is drawn and at the noon when it is bright, peace be upon you the dependable Imams, peace be upon you the advance and an expected one, peace be upon you
such a perfect and excellent peace

O' my master! I solicit you to bear me witness that I testify that there is no god but Allah, He is Alone without obtaining any partner, and that Muhammad is His servant and Messenger, there is no any most beloved one to Allah except him and his family, O' my master you should also testify for me that I bear witness that Ali the commander of the faithful is His proof, Al-Hasan is His proof, Al-Husein is His proof, Ali son of Al-Husein is His proof, Muhammad son of Ali is His proof, Ja'afar son of Muhammad is His proof, Musa son of Ja'afar is His proof, Ali son of Musa is His proof, Muhammad son of Ali is His proof, Ali son of Muhammad is His proof, Al-Hasan son of
Ali is His proof and I testify that you are His proof

You people are the first and the last, and there is no doubt in your returning the day people's faith shall not benefit them, hence they did not believe before then. I testify
that death is true, the Naaker and Nakeer are

true, I bear witness that resurrection is true, rising from grave is true, the mountain of Sirat is true, the observation post is true, the measurement of all deeds is true, the assemble day is true, taking accountability is true, the Paradise and Hell fire are true, .the reward and punishment are true

O' my master, the unlucky is he who disobeyed you, the happy one is he who obeyed you, so testify for what I have solicit you for, I paid allegiance to you and I denounce Your enemy, the truth is what you are pleased with, and the false is what you dislike, the good deed is what you have ordered for and the bad deeds is what you have abstain people from. So my soul believes in Allah, His loneliness without partner and also believes in His Messenger and the commander of the faithful, O' my master! I believe in your beginning and ending, my help is prepared for you and my love is .(sincere to you (all

.Amen, Amen

:The following supplication is succeeding the Ziyarah

O' Allah! I implore You to send blessing upon Muhammad, the Prophet of Your mercy and the word of Your light, fill my heart with the light of certainty and my mind with ,light of faith

and my thought with the light of good intention, and my determination with light of knowledge and my strength with light of good deeds and my tongue with the light of truthfulness and my Religion with light of foresight before You, and my sight

with light of brightness and my hearings with light of wisdom and my love with the allegiance to Muhammad and his holy progeny, peace be on them, and cover me with
.Your mercy. O' the guardian and He who is praise worthy

O' Allah! Send Your blessing upon Muhammad Your proof on Your land and Your ambassador in Your nations, the caller to Your course, the establisher of equity, he who revolt with Your command, the guardian of the faithful ones, he who ruin the unbelievers, the ouster of darkness, the laminator of the truth, the speaker with wisdom and truth, Your perfected words in Your land, the awaiting, the scared one, the guardian of the exhorters, the Ark of salvation, the banner of guidance, the light of mankind's sight, the best of those that cover with clothes, the light to the blinds, who shall fill the Earth with justice and equity as it was filled with oppressions and inequity,
.verily You possess power over all thing

O' Allah! Send Your blessing to Your saint, the son of Your saints, those You have made their obedience incumbent on us and made their right compulsory for us, and
.take away from them all sorts of impurity and purified them a thorough purification

O' Allah! Assist him and make Your Religion victorious through him, let Your supporter and his supporter be victorious through him, including his followers and his helper and
.count us among them

O' Allah! Preserve him from the evils of every oppressors and aggressors and from
the evils

of all creation, protect him from the evils at his front, back, right and left side, guide him and avoid every one that may cause evils to him. Preserve Your Prophet and the family of the Prophet through him, manifest justice through him and support him with victory and assist his helpers and debase his enemy and destroy who wanted to exterminate him, and exterminate through him all the tyrannical unbelievers and kill all the disbelievers through him, including the hypocrites and the atheists wherever they are, in the east and the west of the Earth, on its land or its sea, and fill the Earth through him with justice and make obvious through him the Religion of Your Prophet, .may Allah's blessing be upon him and upon his family

O' Allah! Make me among his helpers, supporters, followers, and adherents and let me envisage the aspiration of the family of Muhammad, peace be on them and what they .scared of from their enemies

O' the Lord of all truth; Amen, O' the possessor of all glory and honour, O' the Most .Merciful of the merciful

[۷۸]

.THE ZIYARAH OF NUDBAH

Allamah Majlisi said: Abu Ali Al-Hasan bn Ashnas said: Abu Mufaddal Muhammad bn Abdullah Ashaibani informed me that Abu Ja'afar Muhammad bn Abdullah bn Ja'afar Al-Humairi informed and permitted him all that has been narrated to him with the signature of the holy Imam (may Allah guard him) after I have tendered my question .before him

.In the name of Allah, the Beneficent, the Merciful

They did not

understand Allah's commandments, they did not accept from His saints, the esteem wisdom. Who is sufficed from the verses and warning save those that believe not.

.Peace be on us and unto the servants of Allah

If you wanted to concentrates to Allah through us, you read as Allah the most exalted
:has said

peace be upon A'ali Yaseen} that is the manifested favour of Allah, Allah is the }
possessor of favour and exaltedness, for him whom He has guided to His right path,
surely O' the family of Yaseen, Allah has bestowed His ambassadorship on you, and
knowledge of His orders for what He has decreed, organized, arranged and desired to
,happen in His kingdom. He then uncovered the veil for you, You (all) are His reposition

witness, scholars and His trustees, you (all) are the administrators of the servants, the
pillars of His countries, the judges of the laws, the door of faith, the descendants of
the Prophets and the chosen Messengers, the progeny of the choice of the Lord of the
.worlds

It is due to you the measure of His none refundable gift is compulsorily granted,
nothing from Him except you (all) are the cause and the path to Him, choosing you (all)
as His guide to us is a blessing for us, and His revenge from your enemy is due to His
dissatisfaction with them, there is no salvation nor recourse except through you and
there is no any other creed apart from yours. O' the eye of Allah, the holder of His

.science and the house of His Monotheism on His Earth and in the Heaven

You are Allah's proof and remnant of His perfected favour, the inheritor of His Prophets and the ambassador for what reaches them in this world and you are the possessor of returning to this world due to our Lord's covenant, where the authentic nation shall be establish and there we shall obtained our relief, Allah's assistance and .dignity

Peace be upon you, O' the established banner, the poured knowledge, the vast relief and mercy, the undoubted covenant, peace be upon you, he who view and hears, who sight of Allah is his covenantor, whose covenant is in the hands of Allah and his reign is .by Allah's power

You are the tolerant whose annoyance did not make him haste in decision, the openhanded whose anger will not make him to become miser, the acquainted whose enthusiasm did not make him to become ignorant, your struggle is in the course of Allah and His wishes, your fighting is in the course of Allah with His revenge, your patient is in the course of Allah with Allah's endurance, your commendation of Allah .increases His bounty and mercy on you

Peace be upon you, O' he who is protected by Allah, Allah is the light in his front, back, right, and left side, upper side and down, O' he who is preserved by Allah's power, Allah is the light of his hearing and seeing, O' the Allah's covenant that He guaranteed, O' Allah's covenant that He uphold and

confirm, peace be upon you, O' the caller to Allah's course and the teacher of His
.verses

Peace be upon you, O' the door of Allah and the pious of His Religion, peace be upon
you, O' the ambassador of Allah and the supporter of His right, peace be upon you, O'
the proof of Allah and the evidence of His desire, peace be upon you, the reciter of
Allah's Book and the translator, peace be upon you in your dark night and the edge of
.your day light

Peace be upon you, O' the remnant of Allah in His land, peace be upon you whenever
you stand, peace be upon you whenever you sit down, peace be upon you whenever
you read Qur'an

and explain it, peace be upon you whenever you offer prayer and Qunut, peace be
upon you whenever you bow down and prostrates, peace be upon you whenever you
glorifies and proclaim the greatness of Allah, peace be upon you whenever you praise
Allah and seek for forgiveness, peace be upon you when you glorified and extolled
Allah, peace be upon you in the night when the veil is drawn and in the day when it is
.bright, peace be upon from the beginning and the last

Peace be upon you, the Allah's proves and our controllers, our guides, our callers, our
leaders, our Imams, our chiefs, and our masters. Peace be upon you (all) you are our
,light, you are our glory in the time of our prayer, and our guard in our supplications

prayers, fasting, repentance and our other activities, peace be upon you, O' the protected Imam, peace be upon you, O' the advanced and the expected leader, peace .be upon you with the most perfected peace

O' my master, I solicit you to bear me witness that, I testify that there is no god but Allah, He is Alone without obtaining any partner and that Muhammad is His servant and Messenger, there is no any most beloved one to Allah except him and his holy family. O' my master you should also testify for me that I bear witness that Ali the commander of the faithful is His proof, Al-Hasan is His proof, Al-Husein is His proof, Ali son of Al-Husein is His proof, Muhammad son of

Ali is His proof, Ja'afar son of Muhammad is His proof, Musa son of Ja'afar is His proof, Ali son of Musa is His proof, Muhammad son of Ali is His proof, Ali son of Muhammad is His proof, Al-Hasan son of Ali is His proof and I bear witness that you are His proof .and the Prophets, the callers, and other guides are you guide

You (all) are the first, last and conclusion, and there is no doubt in your returning the day faith shall not benefit those that did not believe before then. I bear witness that death is true, Munkar and Nakeer are true, the resurrection is true, rising from the grave is true, the mountain of Sirat is true, the observation point is true, the measurement of all

deeds is true, the accountability is true, the Paradise and Hell fire are true, and the recompense with reward and punishment are true

I also testify that you (all) are the true intercessors, by the wish of Allah no one shall precedes you nor shall you be rejected, belongs to Allah all mercy and exalted word and He is in possession of all goods. The proof of Allah is great, He created the Jinn and men for His servitudes, He desired His servitudes for His servants, either to unlucky or lucky ones. Verily he who disobeyed you is unlucky and he who obeys you is a lucky one. O' my master, bear witness to what I have solicited to you, keep and preserve it

in your custody for me, I should be resurrected on this condition, I should keep it up with your allegiance and enmity to your enemy, and abhorrent with those that detested with you, and cordial with those that love you, the truth is what you are pleased with and falsehood is what you dislike, the good deeds is what you have commanded and the bad deeds is what you have abstain people from, the positive decree is what your wishes has engrosses, the obliteration is what your custom has engrosses

So there is no god except Allah, He is Alone without any associates, Muhammad is His servant and Messenger, Ali the commander of the faithful is His proof, Al-Hasan is His proof, Al-Husein is His proof, Ali son of Al-Husein is His proof, Muhammad

son of Ali is His proof, Ja'afar son of Muhammad is His proof, Musa son of Ja'afar is His proof, Ali son of Musa is His proof, Muhammad son of Ali is His proof, Ali son of Muhammad is His proof, Al-Hasan son of Ali is His proof and you are His proof and His evidence on His creatures

O' my master I am glad with the transaction of Allah on my behalf which its condition is fighting in His course by buying the soul of the believers, my soul is fully believe in Allah, His loneliness without any associates, my soul also believe in His Prophet and the commander of the faithful, and with you, O' my master, your (all) beginning and ending, my assistance is fully prepared for you, and my love is sincerely for you. I denounce your enemies, the people of rancour and firm controversies, I am peerless in your revolution, May Allah, and the Lord makes me like that! Amen, Amen

I don't have any one except you, so draw me near to yourself so that I hold you tight, guard me for what shall make me near to you, O' Allah's guard, His veil, and His Benediction, help me (be closer to me and assist me) accept me, join me to yourself and don't cut away from me

O' Allah! Through them I seek nearness and means to You, O' Allah! Send blessing to Muhammad and his holy family, join me with them and don't cut me away from them

O' Allah! Guard

me with Your proof and may Your peace be upon the family of Yaseen, O' my master
you are very prominent before Allah, Your Lord and my Lord. [Verily praising and
glorification belongs to Him

:This is the supplication that precedes this saying

O' Allah! I requested from You by Your name that You created from Your whole and
constant in You, it will not out of You forever, O' the Existence, O' the Hidden one, O'
the exalted one, O' the Holy one, O' the Most Merciful, O' the Compassionate, O' the
Affectionate

I requested from You as You have created him humbly to send Your blessing to
Muhammad, the Prophet of mercy, the light of Your word, the father of the guides to
Your mercy, fill my mind with light of certainty, and my heart with light of faith, and my
thought with light of firmness, and my determination with light of success, and my
intelligence with light of knowledge and my strength with light of action, and my
tongue with light of truthfulness, and my Religion with light of foresight from You, and
my sight with light of brightness

and my hearing with light of consciousness of wisdom, and my love with light of
allegiance to Muhammad and his holy families, peace be on them

And my certainty with strength of denouncing the enemies of Muhammad and his holy
family till I meet with You, verily I have fulfill Your promise and covenant with me, so
extend Your mercy on me, O' my Guardian, the praise

worthy one, O' the proof of Allah, with Your sight and hearing of my supplications, so grant and accomplish the acceptance of my requests, I shall hold tight to You, with .You! With You! With You! My hearing and contentedness, O' the bountiful

[۷۹]

ZIYARAH OF OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (may our souls be sacrifice for .him) ON FRIDAY

."Sayyid Al-Ajal has narrated it in "Jamalil Usbuy

Peace be upon you, O' the proof of Allah on His Earth, peace be upon you, the Allah's sight on His creations, peace be upon you, the light of Allah that guided ones guides through it, and the believers relief through him, peace be upon you the well mannered .and scared one

Peace be upon you, the exhorter's guide, peace be upon you, the Ark of salvation, peace be upon you, the essence of life, peace be upon you, may the blessing of Allah be upon you and upon your pure and purified household, peace be upon you, may Allah hasten His covenant with you by granting you victory and .appearance of the divine authority

O' my master! Peace be upon you, I am your servant acquainted with your beginning and ending, I seek nearness to Allah through you and your household, I am anticipating your reappearance and manifestation of truth through you, I seek from Allah to send His blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and to make me among those waiting for your reappearance and among those your ,followers and supporters that against your enemies

,and among your followers that will be martyr before you

O' my master! The leader of the time, may Allah's blessing be upon you and upon your household, this Friday is the expected day for your reappearance and relief for the believers through you and killing of the disbelievers with your sword, O' my master! I am among your guest and neighbour, O' my master! You are generous among the generous descendants, who was ordered to receive guest and delivering them, so take me as your guest and delivered me, may Allah's blessing be upon you and your pure and holy household

:Sayyid Radiyideen Ali bn Taaus said

:after this Ziyarah that I shall make an illustration as follows

!I am you guest where is the destination of my horse

.And I am also your guest any where I am in this world

[A♦]

THE ZIYARAH OF THE LEADER OF THE TIME (May our souls be sacrifice for him) [You
[observe it when you are scared and in difficulties

.In the name of Allah the Beneficent the merciful

Peace be upon you, O' Muhammad son of Al-Hasan, the proof. Peace be upon you, O' the leader of the affair, peace be upon you the director of the affairs, peace be upon you, O' master, the leader of the time, peace be upon you, O' the awaiting Imam, peace be upon you, the establisher of Allah's law, peace be upon you the good ambassador of the pure and infallible Imams

,Peace be upon you, O' the leader of the Muslims, peace be upon you

O' the Allah's guide, peace be upon you,, the successor of Allah's Messenger, may Allah's blessing be upon him and his holy family, peace be upon you, O' the portion of heart of Allah's Messenger, may Allah's blessing be on him and his family, peace be upon you, O' Allah's proof on His creations

Peace be upon you, O' the flesh of Allah's Messenger, may Allah's blessing be on him and on his holy family, peace be upon you, O' the bounty of Allah, peace be upon you, O' the helper of the needier, peace be upon you, O' the helper of the regretful ones, peace be upon you, O' the helper of the oppressed ones, peace be upon you, O' the pivot of the world

Peace be upon you, the leader of Jesus Christ, peace be upon you, O' the parallel of good, accept me, accept me, accept me, assist me and don't molest me, help me and don't have victory upon me, be with me and don't separates from me, I have the trust in Allah by praying and giving thanks to Him, He suffice me, an excellent trustee. May Allah's blessing be on our master, Muhammad and his holy family



.ZIYARAH ON THE HOLY STANDING POINT

Allamah Majlisi (may Allah have mercy on him) in Bihaarul Anwar narrating from Sheikh Mufeed (may Allah have mercy on him) said: if you desired to visit him on Friday you stand on the standing point and say

,Peace be upon Adam the choice of Allah among His creatures

peace be upon Shaith the guide of Allah and His selected one, peace be upon Idris
 ,who establishes Allah with His proves

peace be upon Nuh whose supplication is accepted, peace be upon Hud whom upon
 him Allah has prolong His assistance, peace be upon Salih whom Allah concentrate His
 honour on, peace be upon Ibrahim whom Allah endowed with His intimacy, peace be
 upon Ismail who Allah changed his sacrifice with a great sacrifice from His Paradise,
 Peace be upon Ishaq whom Allah has grant the Prophethood from his descendant,
 peace be upon Ya'qub whom Allah return his sight by His mercy after loosing it, peace
 .be upon Yusuf whom Allah saved from the deep well with His mightiness

Peace be upon Musa whom Allah paved way for, in the sea with His power, peace be
 upon Harun whom Allah has specified with His Prophethood, peace be upon Shua'ib
 whom Allah grant victory upon his nation, peace be upon Daud whom Allah has grant
 .his repentance for his mistake

Peace be upon Suleiman whom Allah has subdued Jinn to him with His glory, peace be
 upon Ayub whom Allah has cured from his illness, peace be upon Yunus whom Allah
 has accomplished for him the significance of His promise, peace be upon Uzair whom
 Allah gives back life after his death, peace be upon Zakariya who is tolerant in his
 tribulation, peace be upon Yahya whom Allah take closer with his martyrdom, peace
 .be upon Isa the Allah's spirit and His words

Peace be upon Muhammad, the chosen

and the beloved of Allah, peace be upon the commander of the faithful, Ali son of Abi Talib whom he specializes his brotherhood, peace be upon Fatimah Zahra his daughter, peace be upon Al-Hasan the father of Muhammad and the heir of his father and his successor, peace be upon Al-Husein who surrender his blood together with his life, peace be upon whoever obey Allah secretly and outwardly, peace be upon whoever make his soil as medication, peace be upon whom the acceptance of prayer .is under his Dome, peace be upon whom the rest Imams are from his descendant

Peace be upon the seal of the Prophets, peace be upon the son of the master of the heir , peace be upon the son of Fatimah Zahra, peace be upon the son of the great Khadijah, peace be upon the son of the

Lote-tree of the boundary, Peace be upon the son of the Paradise known as Ma'wah, .peace be upon the son of Zamzam and Safa

Peace be upon he who was dusted with blood, peace be upon whose tent was unveiled, peace be upon the fifth of the companions of Kisa, peace be upon the most strange of the strangers, peace be upon the master of the martyrs, peace be upon the martyr and the one who supplicates, peace be upon he who was buried in the holy land of Karbala, peace be upon he whom the Heavenly Angels shed tears for his .martyrdom, peace be upon him whose descendant are intelligent

Peace be

upon the drone of Religion, peace be upon the dwellings of proves, peace be upon the Imams of the lucky ones, peace be upon the pockets of the blood stained ones, peace be upon the dried lips, Peace be upon the pluck out souls, peace be upon the defalcated souls, peace be upon the naked bodies, peace be upon the fainted bodies, peace be upon the flowed blood, peace be upon the separated organs of the body, .peace be upon the paralyzed heads, peace be upon the combatant women

Peace be upon the proof of the Lord of the worlds, peace be upon you and upon your purified forefathers, peace be upon you and upon your martyred forefathers, peace be upon you and upon your supporters among your descendants, peace be upon you and upon the lying Angels with you, peace be upon the oppressed martyr, peace be upon his poisoned brother, peace be upon Ali the elder, peace be upon the younger .suckling infant

Peace be upon the crucified bodies, peace be upon the close descendants, peace be upon who was martyr and throw on the desert, peace be upon

the exiled ones from their country, peace be upon the buried ones without shroud, peace be upon the separated heads from its bodies, peace be upon the contented and tolerant ones, peace be upon the oppressed one without helpers, peace be upon .the rested one in the pure soil, peace be upon the companion of sublime Dome

Peace be upon the one purified by the Magnificent one, peace

be upon whom Jibril is proud of, peace be upon whom Mika'il called in his cradle,
peace be upon whom his custody is violated, peace be upon whose sanctity is
dishonoured, peace be upon whose blood was shed unjustly, peace be upon whom
was washed with the blood he incurred from injury, peace be upon who was
swallowed with the cups of spears, peace be upon the oppressed who was also
humiliated, peace be upon whose lung is slaughtered, peace be upon who was buried
.by the villagers

Peace be upon whose aorta was cut off, peace be upon the advocator without helper,
peace be upon the dyed gray hair, peace be upon the dusty cheek, peace be upon the
crucified body, peace upon the holes that was dig with stick, peace be upon the lifted
heads, peace be upon the naked bodies in the desert, the wolfs are biting it while
.the predatory animals are coming and going from the holy bodies

Peace be upon you, O' my master, and upon the Angels that goes round your Dome
and those that are surrounding your soil and those that are circumambulating your
courtyard including those entering for your visit, peace be upon you, I have intended
.you and hope for victory from you

Peace be upon you, the peace of those that knows your sanctity, the sincere ones in
your allegiance, those that are closer to Allah through your love, who shows their
renunciation to your enemies, peace be upon those whose heart is injured due to
,your tribulation

and those that shed tear in your remembrance, peace be upon those that feel distress, mournful, depressed and submissive for Your martyrdom, peace be upon those that had it been they are with you they sacrifice their soul in protecting you against the edge of the swords of the mischievous ones and he should have donated his last breath instead of your martyrdom, and he should have strive before you, and he should have help you against those that transgress against you, and he should have sacrifice his soul, body, property and children for you, he should have sacrifice .his soul for yours and his family for yours as protection

If not that time has delayed me and has obstruct me from your assistance and I was not able to fight against your fighters and those that shows their enmity towards you, I would have mourn you every day and night, and I would have lamented, shedding ,blood instead of tears for the heart break for your martyrdom

regretfully for what befell on you, and would have been lamenting till I die due to the .agony of the afflictions, torment and grief that befell on you

I testify that you have observed prayers and has given alms (Zakat) and has commended for what is good and has forbidden what is bad and oppressions, and has obeyed Allah and has not committed any sin, you have hold Him strong and His rope, you have pleased Him and fear Him, you have observed Him and has answered Him,
you

have set down a custom and have quench temptation and has called to the guidance,
.and has explain the appropriate path, and have really strive for the course of Allah

You have really obeyed Allah and has followed your grandfather, Muhammad, may Allah's mercy be upon him and his family, and has given listening ears to the sayings of your father, and has hasten the implementation of your brother's Will, you has raised the pillars of Religion and has subdued the aggression, you have striking the aggressors, and has admonished the nation, you have glorify Allah during the point of death, you have combated the hypocrites and has established the proves of Allah, you have showed mercy to Islam and the Muslims, you have assisted the truth, and you are tolerant when tribulation befell on you, you have guard the Religion from vanishing and you has purpose for its institutions, you guard and assist the guidance, you establish and propagate justice, you assist and manifested the Religion, you stop and warn the fribble ones, you collect from the rich for the poor

.and make equality between the strong and the weak ones

You are the vernal of the orphans and protector of mankind, and pride for Islam, the resources of Islamic laws, the ally of benefits, you have treaded the path of your father and your grandfather, your Will is like that of you brother, who has fulfill the right, whose custom is pleased, who manifested his generosity, who struggle in the darkness, the orthodox of the

right path, the liberal in morals, having great previous record, the one with noble lineage and exalted ancestry, the possessor of high rank and many virtues, whose exemplary is praised and the possessor of abundant gifts

O' the tolerant, the guide and the repentant, the generous, the knowledgeable one, the strong and the leader of the martyrs. O' the repentant, the most loved one and the dignified one. You are the son to the Messenger, may Allah's blessing be upon him and his holy family, you are the source of the Qur'an and supporter to the nation, you have struggle in obedience to Allah, the preserver of promise and covenants, who has been afflicted in the ways of eradicating hypocrites, and has give all his best in struggle, who stay long in his bowing and prostrating to Allah. He who has disinterested himself from this world like the one going out of it, he envisage it as if he is scared of it, your hope in it is behind and has taking away your zeal from its adornment, your reservation on its delectation is sealed and your desire for the world .Hereafter is known

Till oppression spread its commodities and unveil its mask, and temptation call on its followers, while you dwell inside the sanctuary of your grandfather, and distanced yourself from the oppressors, sitting down in the house and in the prayer (Niche) secluded from pleasure and appetency and denounce atrocities with heart and tongue base on your strength and ability, till your knowledge after the

denunciation make it incumbent for you to fight the aggressors, then you commence the journey with your children, family, followers and those that paid allegiance to you, and declare the truth and testimony and you call on to the path of Allah with wisdom and good exhortations, you have commanded the establishment of the bound of Allah and obedience of the creator, and you have forbade people from evils and oppressions, they afflicted you with their oppression and aggression

So you strike with them after you have exhorted them, and reconfirm the proves against them, then they violate your leadership and allegiance, and they discontented your Lord and your grandfather, and they wage war against you, you confirm their stabbing and striking with swords before you commence stabbing the armies of the indecent and mischievous ones and burst out the tube of dust fighting with Zil-fiqar (the sword of Imam Ali) as if you are Ali the chosen one

When they saw that your heart and soul is firm without fear and scared, they set up their hatred on you, they kill you with their deceptions and evils, the cursed one ordered their soldiers to prevent you from water and even abstaining you from entering into its scene, and they weaken you from fighting and hasten you

with battle, they strike you with arrows and darts, they stretch their plucking hands unto you and they did not observe your leadership on them, they did not observe that they have committed sins for their killing the royal

one, and plundering of your luggage, you preceded them in the soil and perhaps you
.may envisage harassment, the Heavenly Angels were astonished of your tolerant

Then they surrounded you from every corner and consistently wound you and they
separated between you and your soul, they did not leave any helper for you, you are
considered as the most tolerant while you are dissolving from your women and
children till they inverted you from your generosity, then you incline towards the Earth
with all your body wounded, the horses are matching on you with its leg and the
.mischievous ones fell transcendence on you

Verily your forehead has then propose death while your right and left sides has differ
in depression, you turn little to your property and your home, then you are busy with
your children and family, then your horse quickly run away aiming towards your tent
crying, when the women saw your horse in sorrowful situation, and saw the horse
saddle being twisted, they came out of their tent, spreading their hairs on their cheek
beating their face and unveiling their face, lamenting and crying out of grief saying
.after honour a dishonour, and you quickly lie in peace

By then Shimir was sitting on your honourable chest and has set his sword on your
neck, holding your beard with his cursed hand while cutting your blessed head, then
your sense organ has rest and your blessed soul has concealed, they raise up the
canal of your head and take over your family as captives

and prisoners of war and like slaves and being handcuffed from iron chain, on top of the conveying animals with out saddle while their face are searing by the heat of the Sun, they convey them from one city to another while their hands are tired over their necks, they circumambulates them round the markets

Woe unto the aggressors and hypocrites, they have kill Islam by your martyrdom and suspended prayers and fasting, they violated the customs and Islamic laws and destroy the pillars of faith, they falsify the verses of the Qur'an and they resorted to aggression and oppression

The Messenger of Allah, may Allah's blessing be on him and on his family has become lonely and they migrated from the Book of Allah, they leave the truth apart when it was subdued. Proclaiming the oneness of Allah and glorifying His greatness was also missed due to your missing, likewise the forbidden and lawful things, revelation and interpretation are not correctly implemented, and after you, a lot of changes and alterations emerged, likewise infidelity, suspension of Islamic laws also emerged, everyone then follow his desire and the astray path including temptation and falsehood

The announcer of your martyrdom stood at the holy tomb of your grandfather, the Messenger of Allah, may Allah's blessing be upon him and upon his holy family, they announce and shed tears like shower saying O' the Messenger of Allah, they have martyred your grandson

and they legalize punishing your family and sanctuary, they made your descendant captives of war after you, and adversity

.occurred on your holy progeny

The Messenger of Allah was discomfited and his mind terribly wept, the Angels and other Prophets condole him for your martyrdom, your mother Fatimah Zahra was afflicted because of you, the most closer soldiers among the Angel were coming and going condoling your father the commander of the faithful, they mourned you in the highest and the most exalted Heaven, "Huri Ain" beautiful ladies in the Paradise also mourned your martyrdom, the Heaven and its dwellers also wept likewise the Paradise and its guards including the Hills and its vicinity, the Seas and its whale, the Jinn and their offspring, the Ka'abah, the Maqam Ibrahim, Mash'al Al-Haraam, Al-Hil and Al-Ihraam all wept for your martyrdom

O' Allah! For the honour of this sublime places, send your blessing upon Muhammad and upon the holy family of Muhammad and resurrect me among their group and .grant me entering Paradise by their intercession

O' Allah! I am seeking means to You, O' He who is quick in accountability, O' the Most Honour of the honourable ones, O' the wise of the judges, for the sake of Muhammad the seal of the Prophets, Your Messenger to the entire universe and for the sake of his brother, the possessor of wide stomach , the firm knowledgeable one, Ali, the commander of the faithful, for the sake of Fatimah, the mistress of the ladies

.of the two worlds, and for the sake of Al-Hasan Azzaki, the guard of the dutiful ones

,And for the sake of the father of Abdullah, Al-Husein

the most honourable among the martyrs and for the sake of his children that was martyred, for the sake of his oppressed progeny, and for the sake of Ali son of Al-Husein, the pretty of the worshippers, and for the sake of Muhammad son of Ali, the direction of the repentant, and Ja'afar son of Muhammad, the best of the truthful ones, and Musa son of Ja'afar, he who manifest the proves, and Ali son of Musa, the helper of the Religion, and Muhammad son of Ali, the model for the guided ones, and Ali son of Muhammad the best of the ascetics, and Al-Hasan son of Ali, the inheritor of the successors, and the proof on the entire creations, to sent blessing on Muhammad and the family of Muhammad, the most trustworthy ones among the entire creations, the family of Taha and Yaseen, and to make me on the Day of Judgment among the
.sincere, pacified, successful, happy and glad tiding ones

O' Allah! Write my name among those that surrender to Your Will and join me with Your good servants, and grant me true tongue on the Day of Judgment, and assist me against the aggressor, and suffice me the plot of the envious ones, divert away from me the deceit of the cunning ones, and hold the hands of the oppressors from me, and accompany me with the lucky ones in the most exalted place, with those you have shown your favour, among the Prophets, the truthful ones, the martyrs, the good

.servants with Your mercy, O' the Most Merciful of the merciful

O' Allah! I took oath from You, for the sake of Your infallible Prophet, and Your inevitable law, and Your concealed prohibition, and this acquainted tomb, that was lying at its place, the infallible Imam, the martyred and the oppressed one, to unveil all my dejections, and diverted away from me the evil predestination and save me from
.the hot winds of the Hell fire

O' Allah! Honour me with Your favour and let me be pleased with Your portion given to me, and cover me with Your generosity and blessing, and distance me from Your plot and Your wrath, O' Allah! Guard me from lapses, and direct my sayings and actions and grant me long life, relief me from pains and problems, and let me reach the
.utmost allegiance and the best ambition with your favour

O' Allah! Send Your blessing upon Muhammad and upon the family of Muhammad and accept my repentance and have mercy on my past, relief me of my false steps, relief me of my sufferings and pardon my mistakes, and make me more efficient with in my
.descendants

O' Allah! Don't left behind for me in this great sanctuary and this place that is venerable any of my sins except it is pardon, and no any defect except You veil it, and no any worries until You unveil it, and no any provision until You spread it, and no any place until You create an inhabitant in it, and no any corruption

,until You amend it

and no any ambition until it is attained, and no any supplication until You answer it, and no any difficulty until You relieve it, and no any thing scattered until You unite it, and no any affair until You perfected it, and no any property until You increase it, and no any moral until You reform it, and no any spending for Your sake until You return it, and no any condition until You reform it, and no any envious until You restrain it, and no any enmity until You destroyed it, and no any evils until You suffice it, and no any illness until You cure it, and nothing far until You bring it closer, and nothing left .unsecured until You gather them together, and no any request until You give it out

O' Allah! I requested for goods in this world and rewards in the Hereafter, O' Allah! Suffice me with lawful things and divert me from prohibiting things and Your favour instead of the entire creations. O' Allah! I am requesting from You knowledge that is beneficial, mind that will fear You, decisive certainty, pure duty, beautiful tolerant and .abundant reward

O' Allah! Grant me the opportunity to gratify Your favours on me, and increase Your benevolence and honour on me and let my saying be heard by people, and my duties to be elevated before You, and let my good impact be initiated and let my enemies be .destroyed

O' Allah! Send Your blessing upon Muhammad and the selected family

of Muhammad in the late night and early morning and suffice me from the evils of the evil doers and purifies me from sins and misdeed, and rescue me from Hell fire and substitute for me a stable abode, and pardon me

with mercy including the entire believing brothers and sisters in You. O' the Most Merciful of the merciful

Then you face the direction of Ka'abah and offer two units (Raka'at) of prayer, in the first unit after reciting the opening chapter you recite Surah Al-Anbiya'a and Surah Al-Hashr in the second unit after the opening chapter, then you offer Qunut and read the following:

There is no god except Allah the Clement, the Generous, there is no god except Allah the Most Exalted, the Almighty, there is no god except Allah the Lord of the seven Heavens and seven Earth and what is in them and all that is between them, I am contradicting His enemies and refuting those that deviate from Him, confirming His Lordship and humbling to His glory, the One without first and the Last without end. The obvious to every thing with His power, the essence not to every thing with His knowledge and kindness, sense cannot explain the essence of His greatness, imagination cannot perceive the reality of His essence and mind cannot imagine how His nature is, He is aware of all that is concealed in the minds, He is acquainted with all secrets, He knows all the treacherous eyes and what is concealed in the minds

O' Allah! I make

You testify that I believe Your Prophet May Allah's blessing be upon him and his family and my faith in him and my knowledge of his rank before You, I am testifying that he is the Prophet that speak with wisdom by Your favour and the previous Prophets has given the glad tidings of his advent, and they have call people

to accept his message and they have urged people to believe him with the saying of ,the Most High

whom they find written down in the Torah and the Gospel, bidding them to honour, ...} and forbidding them dishonour, making lawful for them the good things and making unlawful for them the corrupt things, and relieving them of their loads, and fetters . {that were upon them

So send Your blessing on Muhammad the Messenger to men and Jinn, the master of the choosing Prophets, blessing also be upon his brother, the son of his uncle who never associates anything with You even for a twinkle of eye, blessing also be on Fatimah Zahra the mistress of the women of the two worlds and upon the two master of the youth of the Paradise, Al-Hasan and AL-Husein, may the continuous and everlasting blessing and abundant peace equivalent to the number of the drops of rain and equivalent to the weight of mountains and hillocks, and equivalent to the difference in light and darkness, and same blessing be upon his purified family, the Imams of the guided ones, the protectors of Allah's Religion, blessing also be upon

Ali, Muhammad, Ja'afar, Musa, Ali, Muhammad, Ali, Al-Hasan and the proof who shall
.establish equity and the offspring of the grandson

O' Allah! I am requesting from You for the sake of this Imam a very near relief, pretty
,tolerant

great victory, sufficiency from the creations, firmness in guidance, success in what
You like and pleased with, abundant lawful, pure and happy properties, permissible
house and honoured with Levantine without hard work and trouble and without
favour from any one, grant me good health from every affliction, illness and diseases,
and grant me the opportunity to glorify Allah for the favours and good health He has
bestowed on me, when the time of death comes to us let our soul be taken in the best
condition and in Your obedience, during when preserving what You have order us to
do, till it leads us to the bliss Paradise with Your mercy, O' the Most Merciful of the
.merciful

O' Allah! Send Your blessing upon Muhammad and the family of Muhammad and let
me scared of this world and incline me towards the Hereafter because nothing scared
one of this world except Your fear, and nothing make one to be inclined towards
Hereafter except hope in You. O' Allah! You possess the proves and no any proves
against You, unto You all the complains and You complain not. So send Your blessing
upon Muhammad and upon the family of Muhammad and help me against my sinful
and oppressing mind and my dominated self desire and let me end

.my life in good condition

O' Allah! I am seeking forgiveness from You and I still insist on Your prohibition due to my little shyness, and my abandoning repentance with my knowledge that Your spacious clemency forfeit the right of hope and due to my knowledge of Your abundant mercy has prevented me from fearing You, so send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the holy family of Muhammad and believe

my hope in You and denounce my fear in You, be with me in my best assumption on .You, O' the best of the Honourable ones

O' Allah! Send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and assist me by guarding me and let my tongue speak with wisdom, and make me among those that regret of his past deeds and not to proud of his future today and .not to heed towards his provisions of tomorrow

O' Allah! The sufficient one is he who is suffice and in need of You, and the poor one is he who is suffice with Your creation instead of You, so send Your blessing upon Muhammad and upon the holy family of Muhammad and suffice me instead of Your creations, and make me among those who will not spread their hands for help except from You, O' Allah! The unlucky ones is he who despairs and before him there is repentance, and behind him is mercy, even though I am weak in good deeds but I am strong in hoping for Your mercy, so grant me

.multiple of my deeds due to my strong hope in You

O' Allah! Even though You know that there is among Your servants whose heart is more harden than mine and whose sins is greater than mine, verily I know there is no any master that is greater than You in mightiness, and no one is broaden than You in mercy and forgiveness, O' He who is lonely in His mercy, forgive who is not lonely in .his mistakes

O' Allah! You commanded us but we offended You, You prohibited us but we did not abstain from it, You reminded us

but we pretend to have forgotten, You showed us every good and bad but we pretended to have not seen, You warn us but we transgress, and that is not the reward of all the good You have bestowed on us, You knows what we have manifested and what we have concealed, and You are fully informed of what we shall do and what we have done, so send Your blessing to Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and don't held us responsible for our mistakes and for what we forget, grant us Your rights on us, and perfected Your benevolence on us and dedicates Your .mercy on us

O' Allah! We seek means to You through this righteous Imam and requested from You for the sake of the right You have bestowed on him, his grandfather and his parents Ali and Fatimah, the holy household of mercy, whom are the supporters of our life, the proprieties

of our family's conditions, to descend bountiful of provision on me, You are the most generous one who gives in abundant and prevented occurrence of things with Your power, we requested from You the provision that will be good for us in this world and .the one that will make us to attains the goods in the Hereafter

O' Allah! Send blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad, pardon us and our parents and the entire believing men and women, the living ones and the died ones among them, bestowed good on us in this world and in the world Hereafter and .rescue us from the Hell fire

Then you bow down, prostrate, sit down and say your Tashahud and terminate your :prayer, when glorifying Allah you dust your cheeks and say

Glory be to Allah, praise be to Allah, and there is no god except Allah and Allah is the] greatest] (۴۰) forty times, then request from Allah for safety, salvation, forgiveness and success in good deeds and acceptance. For Your nearness to Him and seeking for His pleasure, then you stand at the head position and observe two units of prayer as .aforementioned

:Then you turn to the tomb and kiss it and say

;May Allah increase your nobility and peace, blessing and mercy of Allah be upon you

.then you pray for yourself, your parents and whomever you like

Allamah Majlisi (may Allah have mercy on him) said: the author of "Al-Mizaril Kabeer" said: another Ziyarah on the day of Ashura came from

:the holy one through one of his doors, it is to stand and say
,peace be upon Adam, the choice of Allah among His creations
.till the end of the Ziyarah as it has been mentioned

It appears that this Ziyarah has been narrated and possibly this very one is not specified for the day of Ashura as Sayyid Murtada (may Allah have mercy on him) has done.

Ayatullah Sayyid Ahmad Al-Mustanbit said: the narration did not denote that this Ziyarah is specialized for the day of Ashura

[۸۲]

.ZIYARAH RAJABIYYAH

.It is observe in every sacred places in the month of Rajab

Abu Qasim bn Ruh (may Allah purifies his soul) said: No one will observe this Ziyarah in any of the sanctuary of the family of Muhammad, peace be upon them, will not return to his place until all his request is granted and all his supplications in Religion and in this world except it is accepted and granted

If you decided to do that, you stand at the tomb of any of the intended Imam (may Allah's blessing be on him) and say

Praise be to Allah who has made us to witness the sanctuary of His saint in the month of Rajab, and make incumbent on us their compulsory right. May Allah's blessing be upon Muhammad the selected one and upon his noble successors

O' Allah! As You have made me witness their sanctuary, execute their covenant for us, and enter us into their place and don't prevent us from entering into the stable and everlasting

home, peace be upon you, I have intended you and relent on you for my problems and requests, which is freedom and rescue from Hell fire, and to be in your company together with your good followers in the stable dwellings, peace be upon you for your .tolerant, verily how an excellent aftermath abode

I am asking you and having hope in you for what has been entrusted to you, and unto you lot of compensation. Through you all that is break is amended, the sick ones are .cured, and what ever increases or decreases in the wombs is all due to your grace

I believe in your mysteries and surrender to your sayings and with you (All) Allah partition my needs, granting it, approving it, its success and its expansion is in your .control, all my affairs and its reformation are before you

Peace be upon you, the peace of a depositor, you have this deposited requests, he request from Allah through you, the reference one, his struggle to you is not cut off, may He return me back with

good returning, to the appropriate land and vast livelihood, meekness and leisure till the end of my time, grant me good destination and station in the everlasting pleasure, and good future life with continuous and chain of drinking, eating and drinking of .nectars, that there is no weariness nor boredom in it

May Allah's mercy and greetings be upon you, till I return to your noble one again, ,success is in your time, and gathering is in your group

may Allah's peace, mercy, glory, blessing and greetings be upon you, He is our
.sufficient and an excellent master

[۸۳]

THE FIRST ZIYARAH FOR OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (May our souls be
.sacrifice for him) IN THE HOLY TUNNEL

The Ziyarah to our master, the leader of the time (peace be on him) is the one known
as Ziyarah Al-Nudbah. It came from the holy one to Abu Ja'afar, Muhammad son of
Abdullah Al-Humairi (may Allah have mercy on him) and he ordered it to be recited in
.the holy Tunnel

[۸۴]

THE SECOND ZIYARAH FOR OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (may our souls
.be sacrifice for him) IN THE HOLY TUNNEL

You offer the second Ziyarah to our master, the leader of the time (peace be on him),
:you observe two units of prayer and read the following after it

.... May Allah's perfected and complete peace be on

[۸۵]

THE THIRD ZIYARAH FOR OUR MASTER, THE LEADER OF THE TIME (peace be on
.him) IN THE HOLY TUNNEL

Peace be upon the new truth and the process that never cease to exist. Peace be
upon the revival of the believers, the destroyer of the unbelievers, peace be upon the
guide of the nation and the controller of the worlds, peace be upon the successor of
the ancestors, the noble one, peace be on the proof of the worshipped one and the
word that is praise, peace be upon the comforter of the saints and the down grader of
.the enemies

Peace be upon the inheritor of the Prophets and the seal of the successors, peace be

upon

the Qa'im (the riser) the awaited one, the well known Just, peace be upon the unsheathed sword and luminous moon, peace be upon the spring of creatures and the creation of the days, peace be upon the possessor of the sharpen sword the breaker of foreheads, peace be upon the transmitted Religion and the composed .Book

Peace be upon the remnant of Allah in His land, and His proof on His servants, the last to receive the inheritance of the

Prophets and he is in the possession of the signs of the selected ones, who was entrusted with mysteries, the master of the nations, the Mahdi which Allah the Most High has promised nations that shall join the worlds through him and join all the scattered things through him, and shall fill the Earth with justice and equity through him and to make every thing possible for him and to implement through him the promise to the believers

O' my master, I testify that you and the Imams from your ancestors are my Imams and master in this world and in the day we shall stand to testify, O' my master, I requested you to inform Allah, He is blessed and raised far above, to reform all my affairs, grant all my requests, pardon my sins, lift me up in my Religion, in this world and in the world Hereafter including my the believing brothers and sisters, verily You are the Most Forgiving and Most Merciful

Then you observe (١٢) twelve units of prayer and recite the glorification of Fatimah ,Zahra (pace be on her) after every (٢) two units

:on conclusion you recite the following

O' Allah! Send Your blessing upon Your proof on Your land, and Your ambassador in Your countries, the caller to Your path, who shall stand and make declaration with wisdom, good and true admonition, he is Your word, Your confidant and Your sight on Your Earth, the awaiting, the scared one, the chief counselor, the Ark of salvation, the ,banner of Guidance

the light for the sight of the creatures, the best of those that cloth, the odd and single
.the reliever of troubles, the remover of anxieties, and he who unveil tribulations

May Allah's mercy be upon him and upon his ancestors, the guided Imams, the
leaders of the good ones! Equivalent to the early morning rising stars, the leaves of
.trees and the ripen fruits, the changing of night and day and the warble of the birds

O' Allah! Benefits us due to his love, and resurrect us with his group and under his
.banner

.Amen] the true Lord and the Lord of the worlds]

(BLESSING FOR HIM (may our souls be sacrifice for him

:To be recited the after the Ziyarah

O' Allah! Send Your blessing upon Muhammad and his holy household, blessing also be
,upon the successor of Al-Hasan

the executor of his Will and his inheritor, who shall establish Your affair, who is absent
from Your creations, the awaited one by Your permission, O' Allah! Send Your blessing
on him and make his distance very close, implement his promise, fulfill his covenants,
unveil his worries, that is the cover of his occultation and manifest through his
reappearance the departure of tribulation, and precede the scared before him, and
make the minds to be firm through him, commence the holy war through him, support
.him with lined up Angels and empowered him against the entire enemies of Religion

Inspired in him till he did not leave their pillars until he demolish it, and no any
foreheads until he break

it, and no any plot until he turn it upside down, and no any hypocrites until he restrain it, and no any type of Pharaoh until he destroy it, and no any cover until he unveil it, and no any flag until he half mast it, and no any false kingdom until he attacked it, and no any unlawful spear until he shell it, and no any persecuted until he encroach upon such persecution, and no any mischievous soldiers until he disperse them and no any astray pulpits until he set it ablaze, and no any unlawful sword until he break it, and no any idols until he destroy it, and no any lawful blood until he shed it, and no any oppression until he put an end to it, and no any fortress until he destroy it, and no any door that belongs to the aggressors until he filled it up with Earth, and no any house until he investigate it, and no any level roads until he trek it, and no any mountain until he climb it, and no any mineral recourses until he pull it out, with Your mercy, O' the
Most Merciful of the merciful

CHAPTER TWELVE

ON ZIYARAH FOR THE DEPUTIES OF OUR MASTER, AL-QA'IM (may our souls be sacrifice for him) AND OTHER REPORTED SUPPLICATIONS AND ZIYARAH

[۸۶]

.(ZIYARAH FOR THE DEPUTIES OF IMAM (may our souls be sacrifice for him

Sheikh has mentioned in "Tahzeeb" and Ibn Taaus in "Misbaahu Zza'ir" that it is recommended to offer Ziyarah to him such

Ziyarah that was attributed to Abu Al-Qasim Al-Husein bn Ruh (may Allah be pleased with him), you stand on the tomb of Uthman bn Sayeed (may Allah be pleased with him) and say

Peace be upon the Messenger of Allah, peace be upon the commander of the faithful, Ali son of Abi Talib, peace be upon Khadjah Al-Kubrah, peace be upon Fatimah Zahra, peace be upon Al-Hasan son of Ali, peace be upon Al-Husein son of Ali, peace be upon Ali son of Al-Husein, peace be upon Muhammad son of Ali, peace be upon Ja'afar son of Muhammad

Peace be upon Musa son of Ja'afar, peace be upon Ali son of Musa, peace be upon Muhammad son of Ali, peace be upon Ali son of Muhammad, peace be upon Al-Hasan son of Ali, peace be upon Muhammad son of Al-Hasan Al-Mahdi, the leader of the time

Peace be upon you, O' Uthman son of Sayeed, I testify that you are the gate to my master, you receive and take issues to him, you are not in contrary with him nor with those that send you to him, you specifically stood up and has previously devoted yourself. I have come to you knowing the right you possess and testifying that you did not contravene in carrying out your duty and ambassadorship

Peace be upon you the source of well-being whose gate is wide, and from the ambassadorship that was entrusted to you, and the trustworthiness that was empowered to you, I testify that Allah has chosen you with His

light till you are viewed as person, and you convey from him and to him

Then you repeat the salutation to the Prophet and the Imam (May Allah's blessing be upon them) till the salutation to the leader of the time, may Allah's blessing be upon him and say the following

I sincerely came to you through the oneness of Allah and allegiance to His saints, and denunciation from their enemies and those that are in contrary to you. O' the proof of the Master, O' Allah I concentrated to you, and through them I seek means towards You.

Then you supplicate and tender your request before Allah the Most High. You can also visit the other deputies with the same Ziyarah but you mention their names in the place of Uthman bn Sayeed

[۞]

.SUPPLICATION OF SIMMAAT

It was narrated by the second deputy Muhammad bn Uthman (may Allah purify his soul).

Muhammad bn Ali bn Al-Hasan bn Yahya said: we attended the meeting of Muhammad bn Uthman bn Sayeed Al-Amri Al-Asadi Al-Mintaji (may Allah have mercy on him) he said, Muhammad bn Sannan told me that Mufadal bn Umar Al-Ja'afi told him that the supplication was narrated from our master Ja'afar bn Muhammad Al-Sadiq (peace be on them) he said that this supplication is recommended to be offered last part of the day on Friday

Abu Ja'afar Al-Tusi (may Allah be pleased with him) said: supplication of Simmaat was narrated by Amri and it is recommended to be observed in the last part of the day on Friday. Below

.is the supplication according to the first narration and it seems to be completed

O' Allah! I requested from You by Your greater name which is most cherish, the most dignify, the most generous, that if it is call upon the locked doors of the Heavens, it will open with Your mercy, if it is called upon for the narrowness of the doors of the Earth, ,it will be open by Your mercy. And if it is called that You make ease all the difficulties

it will become easy, and if it called by requesting You to resurrect the died ones, it will be resurrected. And by which if You are requested to unveil the miseries and .adversities, it will be unveil

I beseech You through the magnificent of Your luminous generous Person, the Most Generous and the Most Cherished one, to whom everyone submitted, and every head humble to in reverence, and whom every voice scared of, and all hearts are tremble .due to His fear

I seek through Your Mightiness that prevented the Heaven from falling on the Earth except with Your permission and prevented the Heaven an the Earth from moving .from their position

I beseech You through Your Will that is obeyed by the worlds, and with Your words through which You created the Heaven and the Earth, and with Your wisdom through which You created all the wonderful things, and created darkness and made it to become night and resting time, and You created the light and made it to become day and living

time, and You created Sun and made it a luminous Sun, and You created the Moon and made it a brighten Moon, and created the Stars and planets as lamp for guidance and .decoration and missiles against the devils

And has created for them the east and the west, and has created also for them the places of ascendancy and Orbits, and created for them a firmament and spheres and ,has fixed for them stages in the Heaven

how excellent is the fixing, and has shaped them such an excellent shaping, and You have counted them with Your Name in an accurate counting, and has directed them with Your wisdom and what a good direction, and make them serviceable with the influence of night, day and hours, and make them the means of reckoning years and .counting, and make people seeing them as one and universal

O' Allah! I requested from You by Your glory of which You speak with Your servants and Messenger Musa son of Imran peace be upon him, in the holy places which is above the sense organs of cherubim and above clouds of light, and above boxes of testifying with in the five pillars and the mountain of Sina and in the Hurith mountain in the holy valley and holy place to the right side of mountain of Tur, through the tree .and also speak with him on the land of Egypt giving him the nine Tokens

And on the day You split the Sea for the children of Israel, and in

the gushing out of water through which You created the wonderful in the Sea of Suf, and You solidified water of the Sea like stone in the midst of the overflowing Sea and You cause the children of Israel to pass through the Sea, You have perfected Your good (words) promise upon them due to their patients, and made them to inherit the east and the west of the Earth there in You have blessed the universe, You then .drowned Pharaoh, his soldiers and his boat in the Sea

I requested from You through Your name which is the most Great, the most Cherished, the Most Dignify, the Most Generous, and through Your glory You manifested Your address to Musa (peace be on him) in the mountain of Sina, and Ibrahim peace be on him, Your intimate friend in the mosque of Al-Khaif, and for Ishaq Your chosen one peace be on him in the Well of Shiya, and for Ya'qub Your Prophet peace be on him in the house of Lil, and fulfill Your covenant to Ibrahim peace be on him and to Ishaq through Your oath, and to Ya'qub through Your testimony, and to the believers through Your promise and Your name by which You accepted the .prayers of those that supplicates to You

I requested from You through Your name which appeared to Musa son of Imran in the Dome of Rumaan, and through Your signs that occurred on the soil of Egypt, with great mighty and subjugation, with precious signs and influence

of power and the great power, and with affair of the perfected words, and with Your word through which You favour the inhabitant of the Heavens and the Earth, and the inhabitant of this world and the world Hereafter, and with Your Name through which You bestowed upon the entire creatures and through Your power by which You put
.the entire world in order

I requested from You through Your light of which out of fear the mountain Sina
,collapsed, and through Your knowledge, Your greatness

and Your majesty, Your magnificence, Your honour and Your omnipotence of which the ears could not bear and for which the Heaven humble, and the great depth constrained themselves, and the Sea together with the Rivers became stagnant, and to which mountain made submission, and the Earth became stable on its shoulders, and to which the entire creatures surrendered, and the air blows in its course, and extinguishes the flaming fires in its places, and Your kingdom that is known to be All-powerful all the time, and Your words, the words of truth which has been a blessing to
.our father Adam and his offspring

I am requesting from You through Your word that subdued every things and the light of Your SELF which flashes on mountain and crushed it to pieces while Musa fell down fainted, and by Your glory that appears on the mountain of Tur and You speak to Your
.servant and Messenger Musa son of Imran

I seek from You through Your appearance in Sa'ir and on the

mountain of Faaraan, with the hillock of the holy ones, and the soldier among the Angels were on row, and the submissiveness of the glorifying Angels and with the honour by which You honour Ibrahim, Your best and intimate friend peace be on him among the nation of Muhammad, may Allah's blessing be upon him and his family, and
You has blessed

Ishaq Your chosen one among the nation of Isa peace be upon them, and You has blessed Ya'qub Your slave among the nation of Musa peace be upon them, and has blessed Your beloved one Muhammad may Allah's blessing be upon him and upon his
.holy family among his progeny and offspring peace be upon them and his nation

O' Allah! As we were absent from the scene and did not witness it, and we truly and justly believe on it without envisaging it, so send Your blessing on Muhammad and on the holy family of Muhammad, and send Your favour on Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad, and send Your mercy on Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad like the best blessing, favour, and mercy You sent upon Ibrahim and the holy family of Ibrahim, verily You are the praised and glorified one, You act according
.to Your wishes and You possess power over all thing

:After that you recite the following

O' Allah! For the sake of this supplication and for the sake of all these names that it's deep explanation is not known save You, send Your blessing on Muhammad and

on the holy family of Muhammad and do for me what suit You and don't do for me
.what I desired

O' Allah! Retaliate for me against my oppressor and hasten the relief of the holy family
of Muhammad and destroy their enemies among the Jinn and men, and pardon all my
preceded

and future sins, and spread for me lawfulness out of Your provision and suffice me
from the problem of the evil men and wicked neighbour and associates, and wicked
devils, surely You possess power over all thing and praise be to Allah the Lord of the
.worlds

:Then you say the following

O' Allah! For the sake of this supplication, favour the poor among the believing men
and women with sufficiency and richness, recovery and good health for the sick ones
among the believing men and women, kindness and high reputation for the living ones
among the believing men and women, and upon the died ones among the believing
men and women with mercy and forgiveness, return back home with peace and
success for the traveling ones among the believing men and women, with Your
mercy, O' the Most Merciful of the merciful, may Allah's blessing and abundant mercy
be upon our master, Muhammad the seal of the Prophets and upon his purified
.progeny

:The following supplication was mentioned in Jamaalil Ssaliheen

O' Allah! I requested from You by the sanctity of this supplication and Your missing
holy names in it and what it encompasses among the explanation and the measures
that no one can encompasses

except You, to send blessing on Muhammad and on the holy family of Muhammad and
hasten

their relief in good health and destroy their enemies in this world and in the world
.Hereafter

Make provision for us through them the best of our aspiration and the best of what
we did not aspired, and divert from us through them the scared and the unscarred
evils, verily You possess power over all thing and You are the Most Noble of the noble
.ones



.SUPPLICATION OF KHIDR (peace be on him) KNOWN AS SUPPLICATION OF KUMAIL

O' Allah! I ask You by Your mercy which encompasses all things, and by Your strength
by which You subjugated all things, and all thing subdued to it, and before which all
thing are lowly, and Your Omnipotence by which You subdued all thing, and Your
Glory by which no one can resist, and Your tremendousness that filled all things, and
Your kingdom which exalted all things, and Your eternal face which exist when all
,thing cease to exist

and by Your Name that filled the pillars of all things, and by Your knowledge which
encompasses all things, and by the light of Your exalted face which illuminates all
things, O' the Light! O' The holy one, O' The first of those who are first, O' the last of
.those who are last

O' Allah! I seek Your pardon from the sins which tear apart safeguard, O' Allah! Pardon
me of the sins that draw down adversity, O' Allah! Pardon me of the

sins that changes Your bestowed favour, O' Allah, pardon me of the sin that hold back supplications, O' Allah, pardon me of the sins that descend tribulations, O' Allah, .pardon me of the sins I have committed and all the mistakes I have made

O' Allah! I seek nearness to You through Your remembrance and I seek for intercession through You to Yourself, and I requested from You by Your kindness to take me closer to Your proximity and grant me appreciation towards You, and ,inspired Your remembrance in me

O' Allah! I requested from You the requisition of a humble, abased, and scared man to pardon and have mercy on me and make me satisfied and contented with Your .apportionment and to be humble in all conditions

O' Allah, I am asking the request of him whose indigence is very intensive and has come to You due to the difficulty in obtaining his needs, and his desire in what is before You is very great. O' Allah! Your kingdom is great and Your place is exalted, and Your plot is concealed and Your order is obvious, and Your face is overwhelming .and Your power is applied and it is not possible to escape Your government

O' Allah! I didn't get who can pardon my sins, and no one can conceal my ugly acts, and no one can change my evil deeds to good ones except You, there is no god except You, Glory and praise be to You, I have cheated my soul and have courageously offended

You due to my ignorance, and have depended on my ancient remembrance of You,
and Your favour on me

O' Allah! O' my master, how many of my ugly act You have concealed! How many
tribulation You have diverted away from me! How many stumble You have prevented
from me! How many misfortune You have defended! How many praise You have
!spread for me which I didn't possess

O' Allah! My tribulation is great, and my bad condition is excessive, and my deeds are
inadequate, and my fetters has tied me down, and the farness of my hopes has
prevented me from benefiting, this world and its delusions has deceived me, including
my soul, its offences and my delay in obedience to You, O' my master, I ask You by
Your Mighty not to allow my evil deeds veil my supplication from reaching You, and
don't disgrace me for my secret that is known to You, and don't hasten Your
punishment on me for the evil acts I have secretly do, and my continuous negligence
and ignorance, and too much of my self desire and forgetfulness

O' Allah! By Your mightiness, be kind to me in all my condition and to be gracious to me
in all my affairs, my God! My Lord! I don't have anyone beside You I will ask to remove
my afflictions and to look into my affairs

My God! My master, You have pass decree on me for what I have followed the desire
of my soul and did not remain wary of

adorning my enemy, what I decided has deceived me and have make it happy of that decree, and I have transgress due to that some of Your limits, and have disobey some .of Your commandments

So praise be to You for that, and I don't obtained any argument for Your decree passed on me, then O' my God! I have came to You after all my negligence and immoderations towards myself, in a state of apology, regretting, breaking, excusing, seeking for forgiveness, repenting, confessing, succumbing, and acknowledging, I don't have any place to flee for what occurred from me, and no place for me to held to .except You accept my excuses, and enters me into the vastness of Your mercy

O' Allah! Accept my excuse and have mercy upon the intensiveness of my affliction and free me from the tightness of my bond, O' my Lord! Have mercy on my weak body and the thinness of my skin and slenderness of my bone, O' He who commence my ,remembrance, my training, goodness to me and nourished me

.bestowed on me the beginning of Your generosity and Your previous goodness to me

My God, my master, my Lord, shall You see me punished with Your Hell fire after I have proclaimed Your unity! And after my heart has acknowledged and embrace You! And my tongue has constantly remembered You! And the conviction of my mind for Your love, after the sincerity of my acknowledgement and supplication in humbleness to Your Lordship! It is impossible, for You are more

generous to forfeit whom You have trained or to distance whom You have taken closer to You, or to drive away whom You have dwelled, or to submit to tribulation he
!whom You have suffice and showed Your mercy on

O' my master, my God, my Lord, I don't think You will surrendered the face that has fell down in prostrating for Your tremendousness, and the tongues that has sincerely uttered Your unity and giving thanks for Your praise, and the heart that has sincerely confess Your Lordship, and the minds that became scared of You after Your acknowledgement, and the joint that has strive for Your worship due to
.submissiveness, and has indicates Your forgiveness in submission

No I don't have such opinion upon You, nor has such been reported of You, O' the most Generous! O' my Lord, You know my weakness regards little tribulation of this world and its punishment, and its ordeals with its inhabitants, even though the ordeals and tribulations stays little, its persistence is few and its time is very short, so how then can I endure of the tribulation of the Day of Judgment and the great ordeal that
!occurs in it

Verily it is a long time tribulation and its station is eternal, and it is not lessen for its inhabitant, because such tribulation is due to Your wrath, vengeance and annoyance, this is what the Heaven and the Earth cannot withstand, O' my master, then how
!about me, Your weak, abased, inferior, wretched and submissive slave

,O' my God

my Lord, my master and my protector, which of the issue do I complain to You? And which of them do I lament and weep? Due to the pains and the intensive of its punishment or for the length and persistence of the tribulation, so if You turn me together with Your enemies to punishment and join me with the inhabitant of Your tribulation, and separated me from Your beloved ones and saints, O' my God, my master, my protector, my Lord, supposing I am able to bear Your punishment, how do I bear Your separation? And supposing I am able to bear the hotness of Your Hell fire, how can I bear not to envisage Your generosity? Or how can I dwell in the Hell fire
?while my hope is in Your pardon

O' my master, my protector, by Your might, I sincerely swear, if You leave me talking, I will lament to You with the dwellers of the Hell fire, the lamentation of the hopeful ones, and I will cry to You the cry of those that cry for assistance, and I will weep to
You the weep of the forfeiters and I will call upon You that where

is the Lord of the believers, O' the utmost hope of the cognizant ones, O' the helper of those that seek for help, O' the friend of the heart of the sincere ones, O' the lord of
.the worlds

O' my God, Glory and praise be unto You, can You see and be hearing the voice of

a submissive slave imprisoned there in the Hell fire due to his violation? And he is tasting the flavour of its punishment due to his guilt, and withhold within its level due to his crime and offence, and he lament to You the lamentation of those hoping for Your mercy and call upon You with the tongue of those that testify Your unity and .seek for intercession from You through Your Lordship

O' my master, how will he remain in the punishment while hoping for what he has previously known about Your clemency? Or how should the Hell fire torture him while he is hoping for Your blessing and mercy? Or how could its flame burnt him while hearing him and seeing his condition? And how could its groaning encompasses him while You know his weakness? And how could he be tottering with its level while knowing his sincerity? Or how could its keepers torture him while he calls upon You, O' my Lord? Or could he be hoping for his release due to Your favour and You leave him ?therein

It is impossible, that is not our thought towards You, and that is not Your favour known to us, nor is it similar to the kindness You has shown to those that testify Your unity Including Your goodness, so I certainly declare that, were it not for what has decreed concerning the punishment of those that

denies You, and has decreed the everlasting home of those that opposed You, You could have make all the Hell

fire cold and safety, and no one will have position and dwelling place in it, but Your Names are holy, You have sworn that You will fill the Hell fire with the unbelievers among the Jinn and men, and those that opposed You shall dwell in forever, and You O' Lord, Your commendation is exalted, You have said from the beginning and You have prolong Your gracious bounty "what? Is he who has been a believer like unto .him who has been ungodly? They are not equal

O' my God and Master, I ask You by the power You has predetermine, and the decision which You has determine and imposed, and You have subdued him towards it has been put into effect, to grant me forgiveness in this night and at this very hour, every crime I have committed, every sins I have committed, and every ugly thing I have relied, even ignorant act I have performed, whether I have concealed it, or I announced it, or have hidden it, or manifested it, and all the evils You have commanded the noble Angels writer to record, those You have appointed to watch over what occurred from me, and make them and my bodily joint a witness against me, and You act as a watcher over me behind them, and witness all that is hidden for them, but due to Your mercy You conceal it, and through Your favour You covered it, I seek from You to bestowed on me share of every good You descended, or

the kindness You have confer, or the goodness You spread, or the provision You have
.unfold, or the sin You have forgiven and the mistakes You have covered

!O' my Lord, O' my Lord, O' my Lord

O' my God, my master, my protector, the owner of my bondage, O' He in whose hand
is on my forelock, O' He who is acquainted with my afflictions and my wretchedness,
,O' He who is aware of my poverty and indigence

!O' my Lord, O' my Lord, O' my Lord

I ask You by Your truth, and Your Holiness, the great of Your attributes and Name to
make my time in the night and day inhabited with Your remembrance and joined to
Your service, and my works to be accepted by You, till all my works and litanies
.became one litany, and let at all condition be at Your service forever

O' my master, O' He upon whom I depend! O' He upon whom I complain regards my
situation

!O' my Lord, O' my Lord, O' my lord

Strengthen all my bodily joints for Your service, and fortify my ribs in determination,
and grant me diligence in Your fear, and continuation in my being join to Your service,
so that I may move easily towards You in the field of the foremost, and hurry to You in
battlefield, and desire nearness to You among those that desired You, and to move
near to You like the sincere ones, and to fear You like the fear of the certitude ones,
and to gather with

.the believers in Your vicinity

O' Allah! Whoever desire evil to me, desire it to him, and whoever deceive me, You
deceive him, and make me

one of the most excellent servant in portion before You, and the nearest of them in
rank to You, and more particular in proximity among them before You, for that cannot
be attained except through Your favour, grant me generousness through You,
liberality, and sympathy with Your glory, and protect me with Your mercy, and let my
tongue continuously remembering You, and my heart enthralled with Your love, be
gracious to me by answering me favourably, pardon my slips and forgive my lapses,
for verily You have decreed Your worship for Your servants, and ordered them to
.supplicate to You, and You assured them of Your acceptance

O' my Lord! Unto You I have turned my face and unto You I have extended my hand,
so by Your Mightiness accept my supplication, and let me attain my aspiration, by
Your bounty don't sever my hope and suffice me the evils of the Jinn and Men among
.my enemies

O' He whose pleasure is quickly achieved! Forgive he who did not owned anything
except supplication, for verily You act as You wishes, O' He whose Name is medication
and His remembrance is cure and His obedience is sufficiency, have mercy upon he
whose capital is hope and his weapon is weeping, O' He whose blessing is in
abundant, O' He who repel adversities, O' the light of the lonely ones in the darkness,
'O

the acquainted one who was not taught, send blessing on Muhammad and on the holy family of Muhammad, and do for me what is worthy of You and may Allah's blessing and abundant peace be upon Muhammad and upon the holy Imams from his household

.CONCLUSION OF THE BOOK

On some aspects of worships which our master, the leader of the time (may our souls be sacrifice for him) has given concentration

We have selected in conclusion of his book "the psalm of Al-Mahdi" Ziyarah Ashura and the supplication of Alqamah

ZIYARAH ASHURA

Peace be upon you, O' father of Abdullah, peace be upon you, O' son of the Messenger of Allah, peace be upon you son of the commander of the faithful and son of the master of the successors, peace be upon you, O' son of Fatimah the mistress of women of the two worlds, peace be upon you, O' Allah's vengeance and son of His vengeance, the odd and single, peace be upon you and upon the souls that gathered by your courtyard, I pray to Allah to send His peace upon the whole of you, so far I remain alive and continuation of the day and night

O' the father of Abdullah, the calamity that befell on you is great, your catastrophe is great and tremendous upon us and the whole Muslims likewise the tribulation is heavy

in the Heaven upon the entire inhabitant of the Heavens, may the curse of Allah be upon the nation that established oppression and aggression upon you the household of the

holy Prophet, may the curse of Allah be upon the nation that remove you from your position and disperse you from the rank Allah has set for you, may Allah's curse be upon the nation that assassinated you, may the curse of Allah be upon those that has .created the chance and opportunity for your assassination

Before Allah and you I have denounce them, their members, their followers and their .supporters

O' father of Abdullah, I am in peace with those that make peace with you and in war with those that wage war against you till the Day of Resurrection, and may Allah curse the family of Ziyad and the family of Marwan, and may Allah's curse be upon the entire children of Umayyah, may Allah curse the son of Marjanah, may Allah curse Umar bn sa'ad, may Allah curse Shimr, and may Allah curse the nation that saddled .and put bridle on their horses and veil their face while fighting you

May my father and mother be sacrifice for you, verily the effect of your calamity is great on me, I seek from Allah who has honoured your position and has honoured me through you to bestowed mercy on me in seeking retaliation with the supported Imam from the household of Muhammad, blessing of Allah be on him and on his family, O' Allah make me a prominent one before you through Al-Husein peace be .upon him in this world and the world Hereafter

O' father of Abdullah, I seek nearness to Allah and to His Messenger

and to

the commander of the faithful and to Fatimah and to Al-Hasan and to you through your allegiance and denunciation from those that wage war against you and martyred you, and denunciation from those that established oppression and aggression upon you. I have likewise denounced before Allah and His Messenger those that initiate such thing against you and built upon it, and his oppression and aggression occurred .on you and your followers

I denounce before Allah and you and seek nearness to Allah and you by your allegiance and allegiance to your friend and denunciation to your enemies and those that stage war against you. I also denounce their supporters and followers, I am in peace with those that make peace with you and in war with those that wage war .against you, and I am in friendship with your friends and in enmity with your enemies

I requested from Allah who has blessed me for recognizing you and your royalties and has grant me the denunciation of your enemies to allow me in your company in this world and in the world Hereafter and let me stand firm and sincerely before you in this .world and in the world Hereafter

I requested from Allah to let me attain a commendable position like yours before Allah and to grant me seeking revenge with Imam Al-Mahdi, the obvious and true speaker from you (all) and I ask Allah by your sake and for the sake of your reputation before Him to overwhelms me with grief in memory

of

your calamities more than the personal grief that torments anyone who is in great
.agony, in Islam and in the Heaven and the Earth

O' Allah, grant me from this very position of mine among those that shall obtain Your
.blessing, mercy and forgiveness

O' Allah, let my life be like that of Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad and
.my death to be like that of Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad

O' Allah, this very day the children of Umayyah see their good Omen, together with
the son of liver eater, the cursed one the son of the cursed one, by Yourself and Your
Prophet, may Your blessing be upon him and his holy family, in all places and station
.Your Prophet has stand, may Your blessing be upon him and his holy family

O' Allah, may Your curse be upon Abu Sufyan, Mu'awiyah and Yazid son of Mu'awiyah,
may the eternal and everlasting curse be upon them. This is the day families of Ziyad
and Marwan has rejoiced for their assassinating Imam Al-Husein may Allah's blessing
be on him. O' Allah may You double the curse upon them and painful punishment on
.them

O' Allah this day, in this my position and this day of my life, I seek nearness to You by
denouncing them and invoking Your curse on them and by paying my allegiance to
.Your Prophet and Your Prophet's household peace be upon them

:Then you repeat the following (۝۝۝) one hundred times

O' Allah cure the first oppressor that oppressed

the Right of Muhammad and the holy family

of Muhammad to the end of those that follows their footstep, O' Allah, curse the groups that strive against Al-Husein and those that support, those that give their allegiance and those that follow the assassination, O' Allah may your curse be upon them all

:Then you repeat the following (۝۝۝) one hundred times

Peace be upon the father of Abdullah and upon the souls that gathered round your courtyard, may Allah's peace from me be upon you forever so far I am alive and the continuation of the day and night, and should not make this as my last visit to you, peace be upon Al-Husein and upon Ali son of Al-Husein and upon the children of Al-Husein and upon the companions of Al-Husein

:Then you say

O' Allah, take a special curse from me to the first, the second, the third, and the forth oppressor of the household of the Prophet, O' Allah curse Yazid as the fifth, and curse Ubaidullah son of ziyad and son of Marjanah and Umar son of Sa'ad and Shimr and the entire families of Abu Sufyan, Ziyad and Marwan till the Day of Judgment

:Then you prostrate and say

O' Allah praise be unto You, the praise of the thanksgiving ones, for the calamities they encountered, praise be to Allah for my tremendous grief, O' Allah grant me intercession of Al-Husein on the Day of Judgment, and let me stand firm and sincerely before You with Al-Husein and the companions of Al-Husein who sacrifice

.their lives because of Al-Husein, peace be on him

Then you offer two units (Raka'at) of prayer and read the supplication of Alqamah
after it

.THE SUPPLICATION AFTER READING THE ZIYARAH ASHURA

O' Allah! O' Allah! O' Allah! O' He who answer the call of the persecuted ones, O' He who unveil the suffering of the anguished one, O' He who help the helpless ones, O' He who gives relief to those that cries for assistance, O' He who is closer to me than my jugular vein! O' He who create peace between man and his heart, O' He who is in exalted perspective and in the holy horizon, O' He who is the Most Beneficent, the Most Merciful, and His tremendousness in the Throne is very firm, O' He who is acquainted of the treacherous eyes and what is hidden by the hearts, O' He whom all secrets is not conceal for

O' He who identify all voices! O' He who people's need didn't put Him in dilemma! O' He who people's persistence did not weary! O' He who apprehend the entire things that got loss. O' He who gathered all that is scattered, O' the Creator of souls after death, O' He who is at His duty every day, O' He who fulfill the needs, O' He who relief the grieved ones, O' He who grant those that requested from Him, O' the master of all desires, O' He who suffice us in all vital things, O' He who suffice from everything and nothing suffice

.from Him both in the Heaven and in the Earth

O' Allah! I requested from You for the sake of Muhammad the seal of the Prophets, and Ali the commander of the faithful, and for the sake of Fatimah the daughter of Your Prophet, and for the sake of Al-Hasan and Al-Husein, for I concentrated to You through them in this position of mine and I seek means to You through them, and through them I seek for intercession before You, and by their sake I requested, swear .and determine before You

For the sake of their reputation before You, for the sake of their might before You, for what You have prefer them before the universe, for the sake of Your holy Names that You kept in them and has specialize it for them without other than them among the universe, by Your holy Names by which You built them and their virtues more than the .virtues of the universe till their virtues exceed the virtues of the entire world

I requested from You to send blessing on Muhammad and on the family of Muhammad and to take away from me my sorrow, grief, and anxiety and to suffice me of my vital issues, pay

all my debts and deliver me from poverty and save me from indigence and suffice me .from requesting from the whole creatures

O' Allah! Suffice me from the grief that I scared and from the distress that I feared and from the gloomy that I feared and from the evils that I scared

and from the deception that I feared, and from the aggressors that I fear his aggression, and from the oppressors that I scared of his oppression and the kings that I am afraid of his kingdom, and from the plotters that I fear their plots, and from the powerful ones that I fear their strength over me, and to ward off from me the cunning of the conspiracies and the plot of the wile

O' Allah! Return evil to who wanted to cause evil to me and plan whoever plan evil against me, and divert away from me his plot, his deception, his agony, and his indemnity, and prevent him from me as You wishes and to anywhere You wishes. O' Allah! Occupied him from me with inevitable wretchedness and tribulation that is none defendable and none recovery poverty and incurable illness, and abjection he will never be honoured and none repairable misery

O' Allah! Let disgrace stick on his two eyes and impose poverty in his home including ailment and illness in his body till You occupied him from me with such an endless occupation, let him forget my remembrance, and take on my behalf from him, his hearing, sight, tongue, hands, legs, mind, and all his organs, and replace all with such illness You will never grant him recovery till it occupied him

from me and from my remembrance.O' Allah! Suffice me, O' the sufficient and no one suffice like You, verily You are the sufficient, there is no any sufficient like You, O' the Reliever

there is no any reliever like You, O' the helper there is no any helper like You, O' the neighbour there is no any neighbour like You, he is unsuccessful whose neighbour is other than You, and his helper is other than You, and his refuge is to other than you, and his fleeing is to other than You, and his asylum is to other than You, and his .salvation is from creatures instead of You

So You are my confidant, my hope, my sanctuary, my place of fleeing, my place of seeking asylum and my salvation, with You I seek for initiations and with You I seek for success and with Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad I seek .concentration to You, and I seek for means, and I seek for intercession from You

O' Allah! O' Allah! O' Allah! I beseech You, all praise and appreciations belongs to You, unto You I laid my complain, You are the helper, I beseech You, O' Allah! O' Allah! O' Allah! By the sake of Muhammad and the holy family of Muhammad to send blessing on Muhammad and on the holy family of Muhammad and to avert from me my sorrow, agony, and anxiety at this very position as You have averted the sorrow, agony and anxiety of Your Prophet and suffice him from the terror of his enemy, avert from me as You have averted from him and relieve me as You have relieved him, suffice me as You have suffice him, and divert away

from me the terror that I scared and the burden of those that I fear its burden, and the anxiety of he I scared without any burden for that in my soul, and release me by satisfying my needs and suffice me in what worried me mostly in the issues of this .world and the world Hereafter

O' the commander of the faithful, O' father of Abdullah, may the peace of Allah from me be upon You (both) so far I am alive and the continuation of the day and night and may Allah not make this my last visit to both of you, and may Allah never separate .(between me and you (both

O' Allah! Grant me life like the life of Muhammad and his holy progeny and take my life like You take their lives, take my life base on their creed and resurrect me in their group, and don't separate between me and them even twinkle of an eye in this world .and the world Hereafter

O' commander of the faithful, O' the father of Abdullah, I came for your visit seeking for means to Allah, my Lord, and your Lord, concentrating to Him through you (both) seeking for intercession from Allah the Most High through you (both) in this my need, you (both) should intercedes for me because you (both) attain a commendable rank, glory, dignity, exalted position and means before Allah, I am turning back to my destination expecting the execution and granting my requisition and its successfulness from Allah through your intercession

for me before Allah. I will not be disappointed and my turning back will not be unsuccessful and losing one but my turning back will be a favourable, hopeful, prosperous, successful, and acceptance for granting all my requests and intercession
for me before Allah

I turn towards Allah's wishes, there is neither strength nor power except that of Allah, entrusting all my issues to Allah, I turn my back towards Allah, I put all my trust in
Allah, and I say

Allah is enough and suffice me. Allah hears all that call Him, I don't have any destination beside Allah and you, O' my master, whatever my Lord wishes come to be, and what ever He didn't wish never come to be, there is no strength nor power except that of Allah and I leave both of you to Allah and may Allah never make this as my last
.(covenant with you (both

I departed, O' my chief, O' the commander of the faithful, O' my master and O' the father of Abdullah, O' my master, may continuous peace be upon you so far the continuation of day and night, may it reach you by Allah's wish it will not be concealed to you. I beseech Allah by your sake to do that to you, verily He is the praise worthy
and glorified one

I return back to my destination O' my master repenting and praising, commending and hoping for the acceptance of my supplications. I am not despairing nor despondent, but I am returning, coming back

for your visit, I am not reluctant of you and your visit rather I am returning and will be coming for your visit by Allah's wish and there is no strength nor power except that of Allah

O' my masters, I desired you and wish to be visiting you after the entire people of this world has abandon you and your visit

May Allah never foil my wishes and hope to visit you, verily He who quickly accept prayers

This is the important, valuable and spreading book. On the other hand this is a big and comprehensive volume, that contains an important introduction, twelve chapters and a conclusion. This is a famous book that has printed in the country. It has translated into various languages with so much copies. One of these important book is about prayers ans supplications that have issued by Imam Mahdi (A.S) and other infallibles ((A) on behalf of the promised Mahdi (A.S

In the name of Allah

هَلْ يَسْتَوِي الَّذِينَ يَعْلَمُونَ وَالَّذِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

?Are those who know equal to those who do not know

al-Zumar: ٩

:Introduction

Ghaemiyeh Computer Research Institute of Isfahan, from ٢٠٠٧, under the authority of Ayatollah Haj Sayyed Hasan Faqih Imami (God blesses his soul), by sincere and daily efforts of university and seminary elites and sophisticated groups began its activities in religious, cultural and scientific fields

:Manifesto

Ghaemiyeh Computer Research Institute of Isfahan in order to facilitate and accelerate the accessibility of researchers to the books and tools of research, in the field of Islamic science, and regarding the multiplicity and dispersion of active centers in this field and numerous and inaccessible sources by a mere scientific intention and far from any kind of social, political, tribal and personal prejudices and currents, based on performing a project in the shape of (management of produced and published works from all Shia centers) tries to provide a rich and free collection of books and research papers for the experts, and helpful contents and discussions for the educated generation and all classes of people interested in reading, with various formats in the cyberspace

:Our Goals are

(propagating the culture and teachings of Thaqalayn (Quran and Ahlulbayt p.b.u.t- encouraging the populace particularly the youth in investigating the religious issues- replacing useful contents with useless ones in the cellphones, tablets and computers- providing services for seminary and university researchers- spreading culture study in the public-

paving the way for the publications and authors to digitize their works–

:Policies

acting according to the legal licenses–

relationship with similar centers–

avoiding parallel working–

merely presenting scientific contents–

mentioning the sources–

.It's obvious that all the responsibilities are due to the author

:Other activities of the institute

Publication of books, booklets and other editions–

Holding book reading competitions–

Producing virtual, three dimensional exhibitions, panoramas of religious and tourism–
places

.Producing animations, computer games and etc–

Launching the website with this address: www.ghaemiyeh.com–

Fabricating dramatic and speech works–

Launching the system of answering religious, ethical and doctrinal questions–

Designing systems of accounting, media and mobile, automatic and handy systems,–
web kiosks

Holding virtual educational courses for the public–

Holding virtual teacher–training courses–

Producing thousands of research software in three languages (Persian, Arabic and–
English) which can be performed in computers, tablets and cellphones and available
and downloadable with eight international formats: JAVA, ANDROID, EPUB, CHM, PDF,
HTML, CHM, GHB on the website

Also producing four markets named “Ghaemiyeh Book Market” with Android, IOS,–
WINDOWS PHONE and WINDOWS editions

:Appreciation

We would appreciate the centers, institutes, publications, authors and all honorable
.friends who contributed their help and data to us to reach the holy goal we follow

:Address of the central office

Isfahan, Abdorazaq St, Haj Mohammad JafarAbadei Alley, Shahid Mohammad
HasanTavakkoly Alley, Number plate ۱۲۹, first floor

Website: www.ghbook.ir

Email: Info@ghbook.ir

Central office Tel: ۰۳۱۳۴۴۹۰۱۲۵

۰۲۱ _ Tehran Tel: ۸۸۳۱۸۷۲۲

Commerce and sale: ۰۹۱۳۲۰۰۰۱۰۹

Users' affairs: ۰۹۱۳۲۰۰۰۱۰۹

Introduction of the Center – Ghaemiyeh Digital Library

Center of Computer
Researches
Ghaemiyeh
Isfahan



For Getting Other Professional Libraries,
refer to the Center Address Please:

www.Ghaemiyeh.com

www.Ghaemiyeh.net

www.Ghaemiyeh.org

www.Ghaemiyeh.ir

For Order, Connect us:

0913 2000 109

